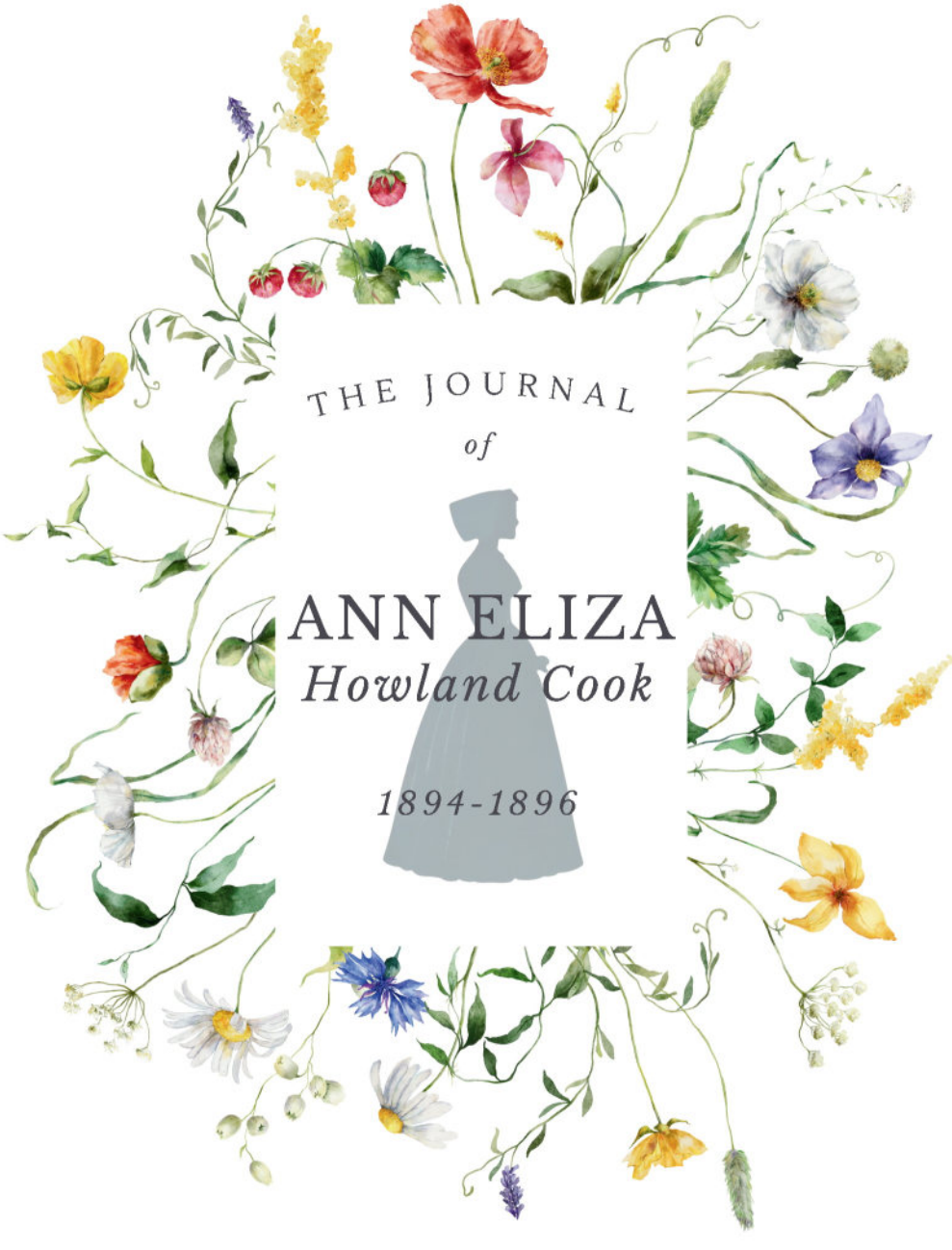

THE JOURNAL
of
ANN ELIZA
Howland Cook
1894-1896

THE JOURNAL OF
ANN ELIZA

1894-1896

THE JOURNAL OF

ANN ELIZA

1894-1896

A WOMAN WHO UPROOTED HER LIFE
AND SETTLED NEW TERRITORIES FOR
HER FAITH IN GOD



Ann Eliza Howland Cook Diary, 1894-1896

Transcribed by Roka Raymond.

Text edited by Marcia Marshall.
Research by Alison Marshall.
Layout by Becca Groberg.

Table of Contents

ix Prologue

xi Introduction

1 May 1894

17 June 1894

33 July 1894

45 August 1894

59 September 1894

75 October 1894

87 November 1894

97 December 1894

107 January 1895

117 February 1895

125 March 1895

135 April 1895

145 May 1895

155 June 1895

167 July 1895

177 August 1895

189 September 1895

201 October 1895

211 November 1895

193
December 1895

233
January 1896

245
February 1896

253
March 1896

263
April 1896

271
May 1896

275
Final Notes

279
Appendix 1
Supplemental
Material

297
Appendix 2
Notes

311
Appendix 3
Family Photo
Album

Prologue

"These pioneers found lush meadows and rolling hills filled with wildflowers and wildlife. They were immediately taken by the beauty of the area"
-History of Garden City

Ann Eliza Howland Cook was born on June 18, 1823, in Stillwater, New York. Her family moved to Michigan in 1835, where she met and married Phineas Wolcott Cook on January 1, 1840. It was a double wedding shared with her twin sister, Ann Maria, who married Washington Heath on the same day. Together, Ann Eliza and Phineas had a total of sixteen children. They joined The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints in 1845, a decision that marked the beginning of a life filled with trials and triumphs as they followed their faith westward.

In 1846, the family set out for Winter Quarters, a grueling journey during which Ann Eliza gave birth to their fourth child under incredibly difficult conditions. The family had only a tent for shelter, and both Ann Eliza and her newborn daughter were gravely ill. Through her faith and priesthood blessings, she survived, although her baby, Eliza Hall, tragically passed away a few months later. She would not be the only child Ann Eliza would lose—ten of her children would proceed her in death—but through every trial, she remained steadfast in her faith and devotion to her family.

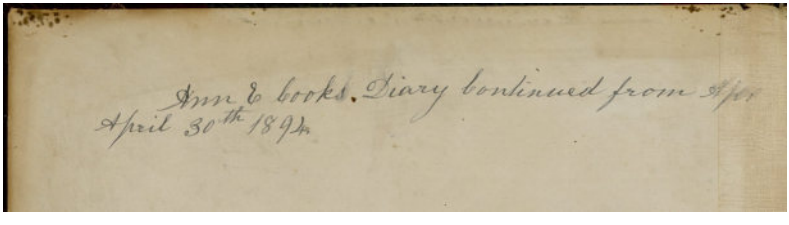
Ann Eliza's life is a testament to her unshakable character. She supported her husband as he built homes and grist mills in various settlements, moving whenever they were called by church leaders. Despite the constant upheaval, her diary reflects no bitterness or complaint, only gratitude and faith. She raised her children to work hard, live frugally, and trust in the Lord. Her diary, written between 1894 and 1896, provides insight into her thoughtful, informed mind, as she discussed world events such as the Chinese-Japanese war and Utah's statehood. Her deep faith is also apparent in her writings about church conferences, the teachings of visiting authorities, and her role in local Relief Society leadership.

Ann Eliza lived in harmony with Phineas's other wives, particularly Amanda Polly Savage, who was called as her counselor in the Relief Society Presidency. Even when the U.S. government's enforcement of anti-polygamy laws forced Phineas to live with his youngest wife, Johanna, Ann Eliza bore no resentment. She continued to show respect for Johanna, as recorded in her diary, reflecting her maturity and graciousness.

During her final years, and during the time period covered in this journal, she lived with her son Hyrum in Garden City, Utah, where she took a keen interest events in Garden City and her family. Her diary captures her prayers, sacrifices, and unwavering support for her family, always expressing trust in the Lord's guidance. Ann Eliza passed away on May 17, 1896, leaving behind a legacy of quiet strength, unselfish devotion, and faith that inspires her descendants to this day.

Introduction

Inside the front cover of Ann Eliza's Diary is written in her lovely penmanship:
Ann E. Cook's Diary continued from April 30th 1894.



In this published version of her diary, we used the transcription of her words and made some alterations to improve readability. We have made the following changes to the text:

- Updated spelling to modern standards, including spelling out words that she abbreviated, (Brother was consistently "Broth," and days of the week, months, and other words were abbreviated.)
- Formatted text with the date above text entry. Added the month to each entry for ease of following and locating entries.
- Inserted the year in brackets on the first of each

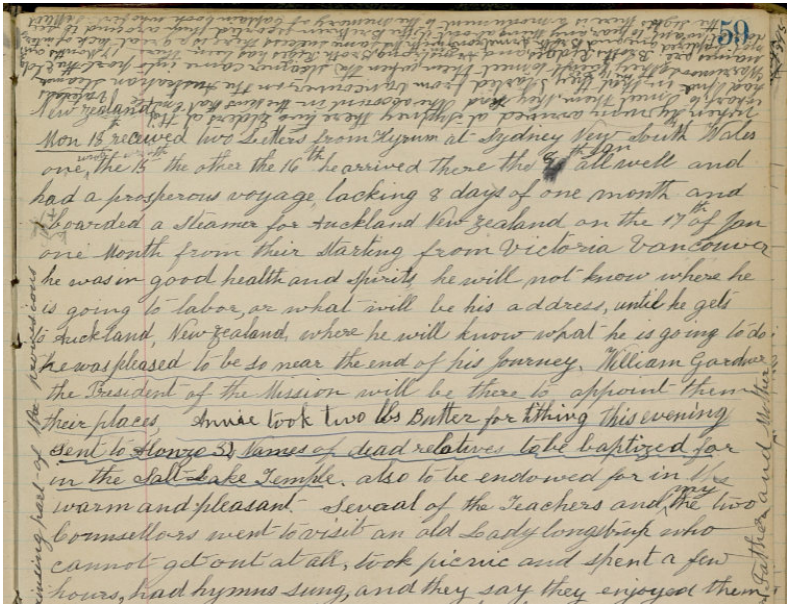
month.

- Added punctuation throughout and changed some of her punctuation to modern standards.
- Modernized capitalization.
- Inserted words written above lines, across lines, and upside-down on the top of the page into text as we felt they fit with context. We did not indicate which lines were written in such ways.
- Inserted some words in brackets to aid understanding.
- Inserted footnotes of explanation and identification. FamilySearch person ids (PID) are indicated in parentheses next to identified individuals.
- Added decimal points in monetary numerals; changed her commas to decimals in monetary numerals.

We retained:

- All words, even if it appeared she accidentally repeated some words.
- Her numeral suffixes ("1st," "2d," "3d," "4th," etc.)
- Her dates, though she got off on some dates at the end of the diary. We indicated this with a footnote.
- Crossed-out words.

Ann Eliza's Journal is now kept by the Church History Department of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints and is available for all to view at this link: https://catalog.churchofjesuschrist.org/assets/7b76f24e-b0e8-4fc5-972c-12cc734aa929/0/1?lang=eng


59
Mon 13 recieved two Letters from Hyrum at Sydney New South Wales
one, the 15th the other the 16th he arrived there the 7th all well and
had a prosperous voyage lacking 8 days of one month and
boarded a Steamer for Auckland New Zealand on the 17th of Jan
one Month from their starting from Victoria Vancouver
he was in good health and Spirits he will not know where he
is going to labor, or what will be his address, until he gets
to Auckland, New Zealand, where he will know what he is going to do
he was pleased to be so near the end of his journey. William Gardner
the President of the Mission will be there to appoint them
their places. Annie took two lbs Butter for tithing this evening
sent to Alonzo 32 names of dead relatives to be baptized for
in the Salt Lake Temple. also to be endowed for in the
warm and pleasant Several of the Teachers and the two
Counsellors went to visit an old Lady long sick who
cannot get out at all, took picnic and spent a few
hours, had hymns sung, and they say they enjoyed them

Ann Eliza Howland Cook, "Ann E. Howland Cook diary, 1894 May-1896 October / Journal, 1894 May-1896 October," entry for 18 Feb. 1895, p. 59, image 63/290, MS 19151, Church History Library (https://catalog.churchofjesuschrist.org, accessed 28 Nov. 2024).

MAY 1894

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Tuesday, May 1st

Hyrum[1] started early for Wolcott's[2] Ranch to get a harrow; he sold a mare for that and some boot.[3] The wind has been blowing hard all day and just night it began to rain. Looks like quite a settled rain. There has been but very little seed put in the ground this spring. Everything very backward. Keeps very cold.

Wednesday, May 2d

Rained nearly all night. Snowed some. Turned colder this morning. Annie[4] or me not very well this morning. Has grown warmer through the day & I think we shall have no frost tonight. Hyrum came about 5 o'clock. Brought the harrow with him. Hyrum lets him have his mare called Bell for the

---

[1] Hyrum Howland Cook (5/6/1866 - 12/26/1918) was Ann Eliza and Phineas Wolcott Cook's son, their 16th child. Ann Eliza lived with him and his family. He was 27 years old in 1894. (LYXH-V8J)

[2] Joseph Wolcott Cook, son of Phineas Wolcott Cook and Catherine McCleve's, had a large ranch near Border, Idaho where he lived with his wife Eliza and 2 young children at this time. (KWCN-PRV)

[3] A harrow is a cultivating tool that has spikes, teeth, or disks and is used for breaking up and smoothing the soil.

[4] Anna Catherina Vaterlaus (3/13/1870 - 5/30/1905) was Hyrum Howland Cook's wife. They were married in the Logan Utah Temple on 24 May 1888. By 1894, she had given birth to four children, though two had died from illness two years earlier. She was 24 years old. (LYXH-NLV)

harrow and ten dollars in store pay at Cokeville.[5] He will get it in sugar to save our fruit with. Hyrum got some early gem potatoes of Edwin Stock[6] to plant to change seed.[7]

Thursday, May 3d

Fast Day meeting[8] at ten am. Annie went. She left the baby[9] with me as she was asleep in the cradle. She is a very good child. Female Relief Society 2 pm. I went. Annie also. There were but 9 there, but the number is increasing a little as at the two last meetings: 4 at one and 5 at the last one. We had an excellent meeting. A good spirit prevailed in our midst. All but one bore a strong testimony to the truth of this work. There is great commotion in the United States at the present time. Laborers striking for higher wages. Tens of thousands, and thousands of people marching to the capitol of the United States to lay their grievances before Congress to see if anything will be done for them to lighten their burdens. A great many different ones. They call themselves Common Wealth Armies.[10] Large Armies coming from the Pacific coast.

---

[5] Cokeville, Wyoming is on the east side of Bear Lake and is a 60 mile trek if you use the roads around the lake.

[6] John William Edwin Stock (12/20/1844 - 9/7/1932) was a resident of Fish Haven, Idaho and he sold food to the Cooks. They were well acquainted. He was 50 years old at the time. (KWZM-1LG)

[7] Store pay means store credit. Gem potatoes are small, round, and often waxy potatoes known for their tender texture and mild, buttery flavor.

[8] In December of 1896 Church wide changes were made to when the Fast Meeting was held. See note titled Fast Meeting in Appendix 2.

[9] Lillian Eliza Cook (11/20/1893 - 6/1/1946) fourth child of Hyrum and Annie. She is often referred to as “the baby” and is sick regularly which worries Ann Eliza greatly. Lillian was 6 months old in this entry. (KWCD-J5D)

[10] For more information on the Commonwealth Army, see note titled Commonwealth Army in Appendix 2.

There are so many that it is a great tax on the people to feed them. Hyrum has his harrow fixed and is using it.

Friday, May 4th

Hyrum got up early and was currying his horses ready to go to work when Bill knocked him down some way and kicked, trampled him and hurt him very badly. We thought at first his collar bone was broken and perhaps some of his ribs. His collar bone after examination proved to be partly out and Gus Sprouse[11] called in and fixed and put it in again. David Cook[12] and Will Cook[13] and Ed Calder[14] came in as soon as he was hurt and administered to him and did what they could for him. We are going to use wild sage boiled in pork brine to rub it with, also strong camphor[15] which we put on when first hurt this morning. He is in considerable pain. Brother Vaterlaus[16]

---

[11] Jerry Gustin Sprouse (3/25/1881 - 3/24/1964) was an acquaintance of Ann Eliza Howland. Sprouse married millie Francis Gardner on 10 Feb. 1904 in Paris, Idaho. He was 13 years old in 1894. (LLSZ-TPR)

[12] David Cook (1/13/1858 - 2/27/1924) was the oldest son of Phineas and Amanda. He lived in Garden City with his wife and four kids. He founded a general store and mercantile business. He was 36 years old at the time. (KWCP-KG9)

[13] William Wolcott Cook (5/19/1862 - 10/31/1933) was Phineas and Ann Eliza's son, their 14th child. He married Sarah Bryson in 1885 and by 1894 had five children. He was 32 years old at the time. (LYXH-KFW)

[14] Edward Calder (12/10/1868 - 10/24/1936) was married to Phebe Teeples in 1890 in Logan, Utah. Edward and Phebe lived in Garden City Utah during the time of Ann Eliza writing this journal. He was 25 years old at the time. (KWCY-JQZ)

[15] Camphor has been used as a folk medicine over centuries, probably most commonly as a decongestant. Camphor was used in ancient Sumatra to treat sprains, swellings, and inflammation.

[16] Conrad Vaterlaus (2/1/1835 - 7/9/1917) was Annie's father. He was born in Switzerland where his family joined the church before they immigrated to the United States. He was 59 years old at the time. (KWJV-79V)

and Emile[17] are planting his potatoes in the lot, and cut us a little wood. Harriet[18] helped Annie wash today. Brother Vaterlaus is here to help.

Saturday, May 5th
Hyrum is as well as can be expected but his bruises are quite painful. He cannot be up near all the time.

Sunday, May 6th
Very pleasant and warm. Hyrum getting some better. Conference at Paris.[19] Quite a number gone from here. Hyrum twenty-eight years old today. Wolcott and his wife in town from his ranch, but were obliged to return today as they are hurried with their work. Hyrum lent him one of his horses to use to St. Charles[20] 12 miles on his way home, which was promptly returned by Lansing Allred,[21] the mail carrier in the afternoon. Edith Langford[22] is now paid for her work here. We thought she had got it all at the store before, so I went out with her and settled it up. She cleaned my room for me.

---

[17] Emil Smith Vaterlaus (6/18/1868 - 6/14/1938) was Annie's brother. Emil married Rosa Wyss on 18 Oct. 1894 and they had ten children. He was 25 years old at the time. (KWVP-1NK)

[18] Harriet Betsy Cook Teeples (10/28/1844-11/1/1933) is Ann Eliza's daughter. Widowed at a young age, Harriet moved back to Garden City with her children. She spent many years as the Postmistress. She was 50 years old at the time. (KWJ5-1QT)

[19] Paris, Idaho is 20 miles north of Garden City, Utah.

[20] St. Charles, Idaho is 12 miles north of Garden City, Utah.

[21] WIlliam Lansing Allred Sr. (10/18/1842 - 1/28/1915) married Sarah Ann Wilkes on 23 Jan. 1867 in St. Charles, Idaho. They had five children, all born before this time in Ann Eliza's journal. He was 51 years old at the time. (KWNR-M3N)

[22] Edith was John and Martha's daughter, age 17 at this time. (KW89-4RY)

Monday, May 7th
Pleasant. Hyrum's chest and collar bone pains him very bad. He can use his left hand and arm some, but it hurts his right side quite bad, and can walk around but has to be very careful. Sister Maria Pope[23] is very sick and they have sent for the Dr. at Paris to see what can be done for her. They do not know what ails her but think it is pleurisy.[24] There is to be an entertainment in the meeting house here tonight. It is said that he can play ten instruments at one time.

Tuesday, May 8th
Still very pleasant. Dr Jacobson[25] from Paris came to see Sister Pope. Says she has a severe attack of pneumonia but thinks with good nursing she may recover. He called to see Hyrum and found his clavicle bone had been split but not broken off, and it had caused him great pain by moving his arm, and was in danger of gangrene. The doctor set it and placed his arm in position and told how it should be bound to his body and kept steady, must not be moved until it is knit solid. He feels very poorly. Fred Lutz[26] is working for him today cutting potatoes

---

[23] Mariah Jane McCann (3/20/1853 - 5/8/1946) married Charles Holmes Pope on 9 Aug. 1869 in Salt Lake City, Utah. They had eight children and lived in Garden City, Utah. She was 41 years old at the time. (KWZV-7BY)

[24] Pleurisy, also known as pleuritis, is inflammation of the membranes that surround the lungs and line the chest cavity, usually caused by a viral or bacterial infection. This can result in a sharp chest pain while breathing, or a dull ache. It may come with shortness of breath, cough, or fever.

[25] Anthon Ephriam Jacobson (4/12/1874 - 11/9/1942) was born in Bear Lake Co., and he married Cora May Sylvester Owens in 1897 in Safford, Arizona Territory. He was 20 years old at the time. (KWVP-K7H)

[26] Frederick Adelbert Lutz (7/13/1876 - 6/12/1941) lived in Garden City and is often named as a hired hand. He was 17 years old at the time. (KWCB-1JP)

for planting, and is going to plant them for him. Annie is washing.

Wednesday, May 9th

Hyrum about the same. His arm fastened to his body so it cannot move about. He is working around all the time and doing all he can with one arm. Cutting potatoes for planting. Fred Lutz working today. Brother Kunz[27] and his son came just after 3 pm. He is after cows for his dairy. They took hold and helped cut potatoes for planting and cut up some wood. Annie went to Young Ladies meeting. Harriet went to Lake Town to Woman Suffrage meeting (with Mrs. Sprouse). Hyrum sent Blackie[28] to the Dairy.

Thursday, May 10th

Very pleasant but freezes every night. The lucerne[29] was quite black this morning, but was all right as the sun warmed it up. Hyrum and Fred Lutz and Thil Moore planting potatoes in the field. Got through. Ed Calder helped Hyrum on his broken wagon tongue. Did not charge him anything for it. Was here three or four hours. Dolph Teeples[30] 22 years old today.

---

[27] Christian Kunz (12/26/1846 - 5/9/1931) was originally from Switzerland, immigrated to the US and lived in Bear Lake Co., Idaho. He was in a polygamist marriage with Elizabeth Buehler and Caroline Buehler. He had a total of 14 sons, one of which came with him. He was 47 years old at the time. (KWCX-7GW)

[28] Blackie was their cow.

[29] Lucerne, spelled "lucern" by Ann Eliza is lucerne hay, also known as alfalfa hay, is a highly nutritious forage that is commonly used as a feed for livestock such as horses, cattle, and goats.

[30] Alonzo Randolph Teeples (5/10/1870 - 4/23/1951) was the son of Harriet Betsy Cook, who is Ann Eliza's daughter. He was 24 years old at the time. He is often called "Dolph" in the diary. (KWC3-BJF)

Friday, May 11th
Very pleasant. Did not freeze quite so hard last night. Hyrum's chest pains him quite bad this morning, but he is out to work again, plowing the garden a small piece that was left. Fred Lutz helping today. Dolphie started to go over to the Lake to cut cedar posts. His wife and children[31] are going with him, also Eunice,[32] his sister, are going to cook for the men.

Saturday, May 12th
Warm and pleasant. Fred is plowing and putting in potatoes and garden for his father today. Hyrum is going to pay him. Philip Moore[33] in lumber. And he pays Fred by Dolphie Teeples who owes him for cutting cedar posts for him this spring. Hyrum also let him have his coat which is quite small for him but he can use it. Philip and Hyrum are setting out raspberry plants. Phil finished the strawberry bed. Fred started yesterday. Hyrum's shoulder quite painful, but he is helping nearly all the time, but it tires his right-shoulder very much to walk around and work with his left hand.

Sunday, May 13th
Warm and windy. We have a little water on our trees. Hyrum feels very nervous and tired, was working around so much yesterday, did not go to Sunday School but [Annie] and him both went to meeting in the afternoon. Alonzo's folks here after meeting The baby got tipped out of her little wagon on

---

31 On 30 Sep. 1888 Alonzo Randolph Teeple married Sarah Jane Peck (10/21/1872 - 12/16/1927). By May 1894, they had two children, Ivie Sarah Teeples and Archibald Alonza Teemples.

32 Eunice Roselina Teeples (12/3/1880 - 10/4/1958) was Harriet's youngest daughter and Ann Eliza's granddaughter. She was 13 years old at the time. (KWZJ-CKX)

33 Philip Richard Moore (7/10/1877 - 10/14/1966) was born in Garden City to English immigrants. At this time, he was 16 years old. (KWCZ-RQJ)

her head, but was not badly hurt. She cried pretty hard, but we hope she is not hurt. Had a good meeting Brother Stucki[34] from Paris talked.

Monday, May 14th
Very hard wind, but pleasant. Andrew Nelson[35] here boarding today, working on the partition fence between his lot and ours. His wife has left him and he has no place to board. Fred Lutz working for Hyrum today.

Tuesday, May 15th
Hyrum went to harrow for Brother Vaterlaus today and he is going to help him back again but he did not come this morning, so Fred put on the poles, but did not get it done right. Consequently, will have to be done over. Brother Vaterlaus came awhile in the afternoon and dug a few post holes. Hyrum was very tired when he came back. The wind has been very strong all day and has turned quite cold, was afraid he had taken cold. Had to go to bed awhile to rest but feels very poorly. It is very worrisome to work with his left arm. Annie washing the baby very.

Wednesday, May 16th
Rained a little last night. Was quite cold. Snowed a little. Annie did not get through. Has to finish today. Very cold and windy again today. Forenoon, Hyrum and Fred fixing the fence over, a pole fell on the back of Hyrum's neck and jarred him

---

[34] John Ulrich Stucki (6/8/1837- 6/18/1918) was in a polygamist marriage with Anna Margaretha Huber, Jane Butler, and Anna Clara Spori. By May 1894, they lived in Paris, Idaho and had 10 children. He was 56 years old at the time. (KWZW-XCQ)

[35] Andrew Jennings Nelson (8/5/1864 - 5/8/1943) married Sarah Emmaline Pope (5/5/1870 - 1/21/1942) on 25 Nov. 1891, they had one son, Charles Verd, born in 1893. He was 29 years old at the time. (KWZN-LCR)

considerable, but think he did not put his collar bone out of place. Looks very much like rain. I have been very poorly all the week.

Thursday, May 17

Fred is working on the ditch for Hyrum. We sold a cow to Smith Tailor[36] from Paris. He is to make Hyrum a suit of clothes and have them done in two weeks. Alonzo[37] started today for Logan to bring Amy and the children. The Stake President of the Primary, Sister Laker, was at this place to hold meeting at 10 am. Miss Hillier of Montpelier accompanied her, as her counselors were not able to come with her. Brother Laker drove for them. The children responded well to the programme, little ones singing their beautiful songs, but their voices are weak. The young lady that was with Sister Laker spoke intelligently to the children. Sister Lake[r] spoke well and gained their attention. He gave them good advice and told him of the difference in his young days and ours wanted them to consider themselves how much better they were taught than when he was young. Sister Laker talked splendid to them giving them good advice. Sister Annie E. Cook spoke a short time giving them good counsel and advised them never to swear or lie or steal or chew or smoke tobacco and mind what teachers

---

[36] A likely candidate for "Smith Tailor" is Arthur Taylor (8/20/1865 - 4/6/1948) who lived in Paris, Idaho with his wife and two children in 1894. (KWZQ-KXM)

[37] Alonzo Howland Cook (9/29/1855 - 6/6/1933) was Phineas and Ann Eliza's 10th child. Amy Ellen Laker (12/24/1857 - 6/21/1919) was Alonzo's wife. They were married on 14 Nov. 1878 and had five children. Alonzo eventually had 6 wives, including Amy's younger sister, Sarah. He was 38 years old at the time. (LYXH-HL3)

and parents told to do, and they would do right. Sister Allen[38] the Primary President of this place invited me to dine with them at her house, which I did. As soon as dinner was over they started on to Meadowville to fill an appointment for two o'clock at which time the Relief Society meet. We had only 6 present.

Friday, May 18th

Quite pleasant and warm, After breakfast Hyrum started to look for a cow that he thinks has a young calf. Went on foot for fear that if he went on horse back that it would put his shoulder out of place. Came about 4 and had not found her, but he has heard she has a calf and he will try to ride a horse tomorrow after her. Fred Lutz is working on the ditch tax[39] for him. Hyrum has walked a long ways today and had to lie down and rest. He does not feel strong. I wrote a letter to Brother Kimball Eugene[40] of Meadowville for Hyrum explaining why he did not take land.

Saturday, May 19

Pleasant today. Fred Lutz is working on the ditch for Hyrum. I am quite poorly today. Hyrum very busy. Went on horse back for the cow came about two o'clock with the cow and a nice calf steer calf. Very warm today.

---

[38] Lorinda Rumsey Allen married John Allen in Ohio 1860. They traveled to Utah in 1862. She was baptized a member of the Church in 1865; her husband had been baptized a decade earlier. At this time, they had 4 living, grown children, including John M. and Roswell who are mentioned in this diary. (LHK5-9XG)

[39] "Ditch tax" is tax ditch which are channels ranging in size from six to 80 feet wide, and two to 14 feet deep to aid with drainage in a given area.

[40] Eugene Kimball of Meadowville was married with 6 children at this time. (KWJC-FTH)

Sunday, May 20th
Warm this morning. Did not any one from here go to Sunday School this morning but Hyrum and Annie and the Children went to afternoon meeting. The wind blew so hard I could not walk there, so stayed at home and read. Had to lay down and rest. Will[41] and Sadie called in awhile after meeting. Hannah from Swan Creek was up to meeting. Sarah's little boy is quite sick and they could not come. Alonzo gone to Logan.

Monday, May 21st
Hyrum working in the field harrowing today. Fred put in Harriet's potatoes in the forenoon, and cut wood a spell, then in the afternoon went to the field with Hyrum to put in head gate. Worked late until sundown. Got a letter from Alonzo saying he arrived safely in Logan the next day after he started. They told him at Round Valley at the foot of the mountain that there was a man came over on horse back and said teams could not get over for two weeks yet, but thought he would try it, and he succeeded well with shoveling through some drifts and going around others. He was not long going. Started the 17th and got there on the 18th all right and all were well. Expects to be back in about ten days. Expects to do some work in the Temple next week.

Tuesday, May 22nd
Looks like rain. Hyrum gone to the field to clean out ditches and furrow[42] out his wheat. Fred Lutz had to go home to help

---

[41] William Wolcott Cook (5/19/1862 - 10/31/1933) was Ann Eliza's son. He married Sarah Typhena Bryson (4/9/1868 - 1/2/1953) in 1885 and they had four children by May 1894. They lived in Garden City, Utah. He was 32 years old at the time. (LYXH-KFW)

[42] Furrow means to cut into and turn over the sod of land with a bladed tool.

his Father. Amanda[43] came home from Hams Fork where she has been to spend the winter with her daughter[44] who has been confined. Also two others. She is pretty well. Came home with her son David. Sister Hildt[45] had a daughter born the 21st. Miranda Linford[46] midwife. Alice Teeples[47] sewing for Annie. Fred fixing ditch.

Wednesday, May 23d

Hyrum got started about ten o'clock for Woodruff.[48] Took little Hyrum[49] with him. Amanda went with him also to stay a while. Today we had a letter from Henry[50] saying they had a ll lb. boy born yesterday, morning the 22d. Annie washing today.

---

[43] Amanda Polly Savage (8/23/1836 - 7/15/1915) was Phineas Wolcott Cook's second polygamist wife. They were married on 18 Dec. 1853 in Salt Lake City, Utah. Amanda lived on Hyrum's farm but in a separate house. He was 57 years old at the time. (LYXH-WX2)

[44] Mary Roselia Cook (11/12/1863 - 5/29/1945) was Phineas and Amanda's third child, and their first daughter to live to adulthood. Mary had given birth to her 6th child, Laurence McCann on 3 Mar. 1894. She was 30 years old at the time. (KWJD-8SL)

[45] Elizabeth Gottliebine Luginsland (6/23/1853 - 10/3/1908) married Charles Karl Hildt on 23 Nov. 1873 in Germany and immigrated to the United States. Their 10th child, Lillie May Hildt, was born on 21 May 1894. Elizabeth was 40 years old at the time. (KW69-KTY)

[46] Sarah Miranda Savage (4/24/1851 - 3/24/1933) married Amasa Christian Linford on 24 June 1867. They had 10 children by 1892. She was 43 years old at the time. (KWN2-83D)

[47] Alice Aurelia Teeples (9/18/1877 - 8/30/1928) was Harriet's daughter and Ann Eliza's granddaughter. She was 16 years old at the time. (KWCB-6HN)

[48] Woodruff, Utah is 40 miles south of Garden City, Utah.

[49] Hyrum Vaterlaus Cook (2/16/1889 - 2/18/1966) was Hyrum and Annie's oldest child. He is called Hyrum or "Himy" throughout the record. He was 5 years old in 1894. (KW86-GRZ)

[50] Henry Howland Cook (2/28/1859 - 3/29/1933) was Phineas and Ann Eliza's 12th child. He married Genett Calder on 3 June 1880. They had a son, Thomas Calder Cook on 22 May 1894 in Woodruff, Rich Co., Utah. Henry was 35 years old at the time. (LYXH-QRB)

Alice helped a little while. She cut her finger when cutting bread for dinner and could not wash any longer. Went to Young Ladies Meeting at two o'clock, and boat riding on the Lake the rest of the afternoon. Sadie Teeples commenced on my Black Satteen dress which she is going to help me make. I am calculating to go to Ladies Conference at Bloomington[51] Saturday and Sunday. Fred Lutz fixing the ditch in field.

Thursday, May 24th

Hyrum returned. His arm about as it was when he left. Amanda stopped to nurse Nettie.[52] Himy came home. Came home with his Father. Hyrum traded Darly off with Bill Spencer[53] for another horse but thinks he got badly beat. He is a broken down horse. He will take it back. Annie went to wash for her mother as she is very poorly. Alice did not come to sew today.

Friday, May 25th

Alice came to sew for Annie today. I am trying to get ready to go to Conference but seems almost impossible to get a chance.

Saturday, May 26th

Hyrum started back with the horse to get his own back. Will started today for Evanston[54] and took his family to Woodruff for a visit to her mother at ~~Evanston~~ Woodruff. I could not get

---

[51] Bloomington, Idaho is 18 miles north of Garden City, Utah.

[52] Genett Calder (4/20/1861 - 10/9/1945) was Henry Howland Cook's wife. At this time, she had recently given birth to their 6th child. She was 33 years old. (KWCX-FN7)

[53] William Spencer (9/8/1847 -11/29/1923) married Celia Ann Calder in 1872. 46 years old William was Genett Calder's brother-in-law. (K2HF-BY7)

[54] Evanston, Wyoming is roughly 60 miles southeast from Garden City, Utah.

a chance to go to conference and have to give it up, which is a great disappointment to me for I have not been for two years.

Sunday, May 27th
The wind has been very hard today so I could not walk to Meeting. Annie went. Her baby is very worrisome. About three pm Hyrum came with his own horse. William Spencer traded back. Was willing to do so. Hyrum is glad to get it back though William Spencer would not own that had misrepresent his horse. Alonzo came just night from Logan with Amy and the children where they have been going to school. Amy has been there to board and watch over them. They are all well and Amy says they have all improved very much. We are glad to see them back safely, and they are all glad to get back again. The schools are closed until Fall again.

Monday, May 28
Hyrum feels quite tired. Is trying to water the garden. George Hall[55] shoveled about an hour in a ditch for him. The horse that kicked Hyrum is very sick & the other not very well, so he has turned them out on wild grass. Thinks that would help them if any thing. Hyrum work on a fence he is making to fence the lucerne so he can turn in the pigs. Fred has quit work here, and gone to Beckwith's Ranch to see if he can get work for the season. The baby very poorly today. There is great excitement here about mines here, mostly copper. There is one on Alonzo's farm at Swan Creek and they are all through the Hills.

---

[55] George Henry Hall (3/14/1864 - 8/25/1943) was the grand-nephew of Phineas through his sister, Eliza Cook, who also had lived in Garden City. He was 30 years old at this time. (LKKM-SSH)

Tuesday, May 29th
Hyrum is doing the best he can today with his work alone. He milks with his left hand all the time. Now he is watering the garden.

Wednesday, May 30th
Fred has come back and is working for Hyrum today fixing the fence around the lucerne. Had to take the water on the lucerne in the field. Both went. Fixed the water so it would do until morning. Annie went to Young Ladies Meeting.

Thursday, May 31
Annie washing. It is very warm weather now. Hyrum watering in the field again today. Fred helped him in the forenoon and and Will part of the afternoon. Hyrum very tired tonight. He is trying a little with is right hand to move it around a. It is gaining some strength but there is danger of putting it out again so will have to be very careful. Hyrum and Annie are expecting to start for Star Valley next Monday or Tuesday to see his father. They say he is quite poorly this spring. Hyrum wants to take him something a sack of flour or something else that he needs if he can get it. Very hard times now. I am making button holes and finishing work for the children after the machine sewing is done.

JUNE 1894

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Friday, June 1st [1894]
Not quite so hot today. Quite pleasant this morning. I am feeling quite poorly today. Still finishing up work. Annie went to her mother's this afternoon to have her mother to help her about sewing. Hyrum finished the pasture fence. Fred Lutz helped him this afternoon and Dolph Teeples 2 or 3 hours.

Saturday, June 2d
Hyrum's hand getting a little better all the time. He is calculating to start in a few days if he can get ready for Star Valley to see his father and take him some things now before his shoulder gets strong enough to work with.

Sunday, June 3d
Pleasant but very warm. All went to meeting in the afternoon. I walked and was very nearly overcome by the heat. Hyrum helped me all he could. We had Home Missionaries, Samuel Weston,[56] who has recently returned from a mission to Great

---

[56] Samuel Weston (1/27/1865 - 5/1/1947) was born in Somerset England. He married Lillian Estella Kearl on 28 Jan. 1891 in Logan, Utah. He served a mission to Great Britain in 1891. He was 29 years old at the time. (KWJC-N7B)

Britain, spoke a short time, also Nathaniel Hodges,[57] they being Home Missionaries were called on first, then Brother Stucki of Paris spoke well and to the point concerning our duties, and President Budge spoke quite lengthy and particularly on tithing, how it was used. Some complain and say they will not pay tithing because they do not know what is done with it and he explained to all. Such I consider it to be a law, and when I have obeyed that law, and paid a proper tithing, I have done my part, and am satisfied. I called on Sister Moore[58] who has been sick.

Monday, June 4th

We are all helping to get Hyrum and Annie off for Star Valley. It is a very warm day. I feel very poorly today. After walking to meeting yesterday my legs swell very badly now, but I am finishing off work and taking care of baby. Alice is helping some. Her mother is getting ready too go to see her father. Will and Hyrum on the range nearly all day. Went up to a little lake in the mountains.

Tuesday, June 5

Hyrum is doing all he can to get ready. He went to Jim[59] Hansen's to trade for a horse. Traded the harrow that he got of Wolcott & $11 for lumber for it. In the afternoon, Fred Lutz helped him get ready. Had to shoe the horses and get the

---

[57] Nathaniel Marris Hodges (1/4/1847 - 4/14/1915) was born in Somerset England, he married Louisa Weston, who was also born in England, on 11 Oct. 1869 in Salt Lake City, Utah. They lived and had eight children in Rich Co., Utah. Nathaniel's brother-in-law is Samuel Weston. He was 47 years old at the time. (KWCD-4FV)

[58] Helen Palmer Moore was Ann Eliza's long-time counselor in the Garden City Relief Society. (KWJH-D33) Two of her children are frequently mentioned in the diary: Phebe Emma and Phillip Richard.

[59] "Jim" is Danish-born Hans Hansen who was married to Emma Saxton. They had 5 children at this time. (KWNK-5MB)

wagon ready and furrow off the wheat for watering and cut some wood. His shoulder still gaining. I am quite poorly now. My legs swell very badly now. Are very badly swollen at night and are better in the morning.

Wednesday, June 6

Hyrum and company got ready and started a little before 9 am. Hyrum & his Wife and two children Himy 5-half, baby 6 months, Sadie Teeples,[60] & Two Children, his Sister and her Daughter, Eunice,[61] which make 9 in one wagon, and only Hyrum with his one arm to see to them all and take care of the team. I hope they will get along all right but since he was gone, I have heard there were several very bad mud holes in the canyons. It has rained considerable over in the direction of their travels. Fred Lutz milks our cows. He has two quarts of new milk morning & night. Turned the water on the garden and it run about two hours and run into the cellar some and was then stopped off. Alonzo was arrested today for adultery with his wife Sarah.

Thursday, June 7th

Quite cool, rained some last night, Alice stayed with me last night it seems very lonely with them all gone. Fast Meeting at ten am. Relief Society at two pm. Amanda was by my side as counselor. It has been over six months since she was here as she has spent the winter at Hams Fork at her daughter's and awhile with two other families. The women have been confined, and she was Midwife and nursed them. We are all glad to have her back again. Rained a little today and is quite

---

60 Sarah Jane Peck (10/31/1872 - 12/16/1927) was Alonzo Randolph Teeples' wife. They were married on 30 Sept. 1888. They had two children by 1894. He was 22 years old at the time. (KW8T-DCJ)

61 His sister refers to Hyrum Howland Cook's sister, Harriet Betsy Cook and her daughter, Eunice Roselia Teeples.

cold. We are afraid of frost killing apples, pears, and other fruit. Also beans. There are a good many beans that would be killed. There is now a very hard wind that will keep it off if it continues. Alice sleeping here nights. There were only 8 in attendance at the Relief Society meeting but we had a very good meeting.

Friday, June 8

Still very cold wind strong. Birdie[62] came up to visit Alice today. She, Alice,was taken quite sick with one of her bilious spells and bad headache. I went over to the Post Office, but Birdie took care of the mail. Amanda came to attend the Primary as a visitor. I was expecting to go too, but the wind was blowing so very hard I could not very well walk so far through it. And Amanda went upstairs to help attend to Alice. It was so cold we had a stove put up which with a good fire made us more comfortable. I received a letter from Genie Ledyard[63] in which she told me she and her sister had received each a small photograph of my daughter Phebe I. Allred[64] which I had sent her some time since. She was some better than she had been. Had been on a visit to Detroit, Mich. Alice

---

[62] Phebe Henrietta Teeples (3/30/1873 - 1/14/1908) was Ann Eliza's granddaughter. Harriet and William Teeples' daughter. Phebe married Edward Simmons Calder on 21 May 1890. They lived in Garden CIty, Utah at this time and she is pregnant with their third child. She was 21 years old. (KWZ4-Z38)

[63] Eugenia Antonette Heath (8/26/1845 - 6/4/1921) married William Bell Ledyard on 9 Jan. 1862 in Kent Co,, Michigan. Genie is Ann Maria Howland's daughter. Ann Maria is Ann Eliza's twin sister. Genie had one living sister in 1894, Clementine Health Cheney (9/14/1847 - 3/6/1930). (KCPW-Z7K)

[64] Phoebe Irene Cook (1/19/1852 - 4/18/1913) was Ann Eliza's daughter. In 1890, Phoebe Irene Cook Allred moved to Mexico with her husband, who was a polygamist, where the law did not prohibit polygamy. Because of the difficult circumstances, Phoebe returned to Salt Lake City and studied to become a midwife. She was in much demand when she returned to Mexico. She was 42 in 1894. (LYXH-XJF)

some better. Amanda visited the Primary. The wind wind went down some and I went to the store to settle up and found my account over $13 and paid it up in full and got a few more things which would amount to one dollar more: $14 and 30 cents.[65] Amanda stays with Alice and Birdie and her children slept here. I am not feeling very well.

Saturday, June 9th
Very cold this morning. Quite a scale of ice on the tub at the well, and quite a good many of the beans and some of the potatoes killed by frost. Birdie skimmed the milk, and washed the dishes, and swept both rooms for me, which helped me very much. Also made her bed and mine. Alice is better today, so she could do her own work. Dolph fixed up his mother's fence.

Sunday, June 10th
I do not think there was any frost to injure any thing last night in our garden quite pleasant but I could not attend meeting. Had a severe pain in my stomach all day and this afternoon. We had such a powerful wind this afternoon it was very hard to walk. Will called in with his three little children after meeting to see me, they have been on a visit to their Grandma Brysons[66] also their Great Grandma Fairchild[67] who is near 80 years old.

---

[65] David Cook, Amanda's son, ran the local goods store and offered credit to customers. Often through this record, Ann Eliza will comment on the status of her credit with him.

[66] Polly Tryphena Fairchild (12/11/1846 - 3/25/1943) was Sarah's mother. (KWCB-21K)

[67] Typhena Pomeroy (6/28/1815 - 11/4/1901) was Polly's mother and Sarah's grandmother. (KWJH-MTY)

Monday, June 11th
Cloudy and looks like rain, did not have any frost last night. I am feeling some better today, my stomach not so bad. I wrote a letter today to my Daughter Phebe I. Allred in Mexico also to Mrs. W. B. Ledyard, my niece at Grand Rapids, Mich. I have been out in the garden and find but few things touched by frost. It is so cold things do not grow much now. Still looks very much like rain. I feel very lonely with Hyrum & Annie away with the children and Harriet gone.

Tuesday, June 12th
Quite cold again today,. After my morning's work was done, I went out to the store to get a little turpentine, and few other things, and went into Lydia Cooks[68] and got dinner as they would have me, and looked around a little as their as their house had been remodeled since I saw it last. It is very nice. Called in a few minutes to Amanda's but she was watching the bees about their swarming. Brother Whittington came in today from Star Valley. He says Hyrum and Harriet and their crowd got to Star Valley all right Friday about noon. Started Wednesday, have done well. We received a letter in the north mail from Harriet saying they got there and surprised her father. All were glad to see them. They had a cold storm, and some frost, same as we did here I suppose. They expect to start for home today or tomorrow. It seems like rain again.

Wednesday, June 13th
Raining this morning, and nearly all night, and had a hard shower this forenoon. The Deseret News were due here today, but did not come. They had them for all the other places, along through here. There must have been some mistake made about

---

[68] Lydia Ann Nelson (9/11/1861 - 4/19/1945) was married to David Savage Cook who was Phineas and Amanda's son. They had 4 children and she was 32 at the time. (KWCP-KG3)

them. It is a great disappointment when we pay for the papers we do not receive. It looks as though the rain was not over yet, I hope we shall not have frost there are part of the beans froze and some of the potatoes now. I am feeling very poorly today.

Thursday, June 14th

Fred Lutz went to George Lutz's Ranch[69] and engaged Nate Putnam[70] to milk and do our chores. He milked the cows last night very late. When he came this morning, the young folks sit up nearly all night, when their parents are away and some nights all night the young folks get together and play cards and carry on much too late for their good. They are hardly fit to do anything through the day. I was up at 4 o'clock this morning. We had a white frost last night. Many more of the beans and potatoes are killed, but some are left yet. Hyrum and Harriet came late. They had come a long way. It rained yesterday while they were on the way. They are all nearly tired out. The folks were all glad to see them and their father also. He sent kind regards to us all. Mr Cook[71] was glad to get the flour and sugar and things they took him. They were about out of flour and did not know how they would get the next. They will be provided for, for a short time but, they have a large family of hungry children.[72] Received word the Presidency of the Relief

---

[69] George Dubois Lutz (8/16/1853 - 2/19/1936) married Rosetta Katherine Homer on 22 Nov. 1874. (KWN2-72F)

[70] Frank Nathaniel Israel Putnam (1/2/1876 - 11/4/1951) was born in Woodruff, Utah and later married Lucy Hildt in Garden City, Utah. He was 18 years old in 1894. (KWZN-6C4)

[71] Phineas Wolcott Cook (8/28/1819 - 6/24/1900) her husband. He was 74. He is referred to as “Mr. Cook” or “Father” throughout the journal. (LYXH-WX2)

[72] Phineas Wolcott Cook and Johanna Christina Palsdotter (8/8/1845 - 2/13/1929) married on 13 Sep. 1878 in the Endowment House in Salt Lake City, Utah. She was his fourth wife. By May 1894, they had seven children. Johanna was 49 years old in 1894. (K2HQ-9K1)

Society of the stake would hold meeting at ten am Tuesday 19th in this place.

Friday, June 15th
They are all tired out today with their journey. Annie commenced washing today a little for the baby and a few other things. Hyrum's hand is better so he uses it some but has to favor it. Watered the garden and hoed most of the day. Just night had to take the water on the wheat in the field. Annie could not wash much. The baby is very worrisome. Seems nearly sick. I think she is sore and lame riding over the rough roads.

Saturday, June 16th
Annie does not feel much better nor the baby. I am very poorly myself today. I have had to work around a good deal on my feet along back. Annie did not get done washing until after dark tonight. Hyrum helped her finish. I helped all I could about the work and taking care of the baby. Clarrissa Rolph was arrested today to go to Ogden for perjury.[73] David Cook and George Whittington went her bail. John Sutton[74] is out getting fish. Mary[75] called a little while and Sister Sutton[76] also. Have been president of our Relief Society since June 19, 1879.

---

[73] She had perjured herself in a court of law, saying that John Lutz was the father of her child who was conceived out of wedlock. He served a term in the penitentiary. Later, Clarissa alleged that Thomas H. Hart was the actual father and Lutz had nothing to do with it but said Hart had told her to accuse Lutz. Not finding enough evidence to connect Hart to the case, all charges were dropped.

[74] John Allen Sutton Jr. was 35 years old at this time, married, and had a baby. (KWZD-7VG)

[75] John Sutton's wife Mary Jane Laker was sister to Alonzo Cook's wives Amy and Sarah Laker. (KWZD-7VL)

[76] "Sister Sutton" is possibly John's mother, Margaret Hannah Shepherd Sutton who lived near Paris, Idaho. (KWNR-7PT)

I received a Card from Sister Linfdsay,[77] Stake President of the Relief Society of this stake, that the Stake Presidency of this stake would be here to hold meeting at ten am on Tuesday the 19th and if all was well they might be here Monday night, the 18th, if all was well.

Sunday, June 17th

I wrote notices for Sunday School and meeting to be given out to notify all of the meeting. I went Sunday afternoon to meeting. Had a very good one. Brother Vaterlaus and Brother Moore spoke. Annie is quite sick today, not able to attend meeting. Hyrum has had to water in the field today. His shoulder is so he can work with his right hand by being very careful.

Monday, June 18th

Annie very poorly today, hardly able to be up, but we are obliged to prepare for our company tonight. Hyrum cleaned the kitchen floor for us. They came after dark, 5 Sisters besides Brother Bagley,[78] the driver. We took care of the team and kept Sister Lindsay and counselor Hart[79] here. Amanda had calculated to keep part of the company, (had company) and they went to David Cook's her sons to stay as they have spare beds. I am 71 years old today. I am thankful that my health is as good as it is. I can be around on my feet considerable. In the afternoon, went after one of his horses which he came with about dark.

---

[77] Mary Ann Hawkins Lindsay (KWDP-9RF) lived in Bear Lake Co., Idaho.

[78] John Allen Bagley Sr. (5/16/1862 - 10/9/1941) married his third wife Nina Valva Furrow on 15 Aug. 1888 in Logan, Utah. They moved to Montpelier, Bear Lake Co,, Idaho where they had three children by June 1894. He was 32 years old. (KWC6-B24)

[79] Elizabeth Mary Thomas (Lizzie M.) lived with her husband James Henry Hart in Bloomington, Idaho. (KWCG-LFF)

Tuesday, June 19th

Quite cloudy this morning, I feel very tired. Annie is very poorly, so can hardly get up. Hyrum did most of getting of the breakfast. I did what I could, and Annie some, and Hyrum helped us do up the dishes so we could get ready for meeting in season. Very cloudy, looks like rain. There were quite a number out and the Bishop was in attendance. President Sister Lindsay proposed to appoint another counselor to assist in counselor Calder's[80] place as a help until Sister Calder was able to act for herself, as she did not attend once a year, or has not for several years. Says she is not able to do so. Therefore, Sister Martha Langford[81] was appointed in her place, as a help to the President which was unanimously voted in. The Bishop was there and set her apart with Brother John Bagley assisting. We had an excellent. President Lindsay, counselor Hart, Sisters Bagley [and] Sutton, and Brother Bagley came here to dinner which was ready as soon as possible as she had two appoints to fill in the afternoon and evening one at Meadowville and other at a small settlement in Round Valley. While we were at dinner we had quite a hard shower accompanied with hail but did no particular damage. They started immediately after. There was a call made up on us for one dollar donation to help pay for the big organ in the tabernacle at Paris as there was some lacking, so the different societies and associations were called upon to assist.[82] We collected $1.20.

---

[80] Flora Calder, Bishop Calder's wife, was 62 years old and would pass away 6 months after this. (KWJX-8MZ)

[81] Martha Jane Gott Langford was married to John Webster Langford. (KWJK-QGP)

[82] See note titled Paris Tabernacle in Appendix 2.

Wednesday, June 20

Annie very poorly. Cloudy and raining some. Hyrum making himself a shovel plow to work in the garden with. He plowed out the beans in the garden, also the potatoes. Dolph and his wife[83] and children[84] and Alice[85] started for Star Valley. Dolph is talking of taking up some land if he is pleased with the place. There was a very hard shower just after they started but they are quite well prepared with a good wagon cover to keep them dry and plenty of provisions all cooked. Johanna's boy Emer[86] did not want to go back with them. He is now here and not home sick at all yet.

Thursday, June 21

Rainy nearly all the time. But Hyrum went to the field to furrow out the potatoes and summer followed a little while. He is getting ready to go to Swan Creek[87] to help saw some lumber for Brother Eugene Kimball.[88] He owes him for some hay he got of him last spring. The sawyer has been on a spree and has not got it sawed yet.

Friday, June 22

Hyrum went to Swan Creek to saw the lumber. Himy and Emer went with him. They got back just night with the lumber.

---

[83] Sarah Jane Peck (10/31/1872 - 12/16/1927). (KW8T-DCJ)

[84] Ivie Sarah Teeples (7/26/1889 - 9/18/1960) and Archibald Alonzo Teeples (1/8/1892- 9/24/1949).

[85] Alice Aurelia Teeples (9/18/1877 - 8/30/1928) was Alonzo's sister.

[86] Johanna Christina Palsdotter (8/8/1845 - 2/13/1929) (K2HQ-9K1) married Phineas Wolcott Cook on 13 Sep. 1878. Their son Jack Emerson Cook (8/18/1884 - 5/24/1949) was their 5th child and was 9 years old at the time. (KWVP-LRP)

[87] Swan Creek, Utah is 3 miles north of Garden City, Utah.

[88] Eugene Kimball (1/15/1863 - 8/14/1932) married Margaret Jane Eldredge on 24 Jan. 1883,in Meadowville, Rich, Co., Utah. They had seven children, six of them born before 1894. (KWJC-FTH)

A shower was just coming on and it was so powerful and lasted so long that he could not go to Meadowville tonight with the lumber. School children's dance this evening. It is the last day of school and are going to have vacation. Have had a celebration. Marched to the grove by the lake, and had a swim and some running for candy and some fun. Had 8 little boys with red caps and waists, drilled as soldiers, and marched through town. The school children following and the teacher drilled the boys as they marched along, and they sang son, and when in the bottoms had candy divided out to them. Had a good time generally, but it rained considerable through the day. The boys were drilled in the evening. President Lindsay & counselor Hart called on their way home and received the dollar for the organ and gave a receipt for it. Said they had a good time while they were away although it been rainy. They had reorganized the Relief Society at Woodruff. The President having died, Harriet Lee.[89]

Saturday, June 23

Hyrum started at three o'clock with the lumber for Meadowville. Got home at 8 o'clock to breakfast. Went to work around here fixing the garden. Sister Langford washed for Annie. It was a large one 60 cents.

Sunday, June 24th

Hyrum & Annie went to Lake Town.[90] Hyrum went to Seventies meeting; Annie to visit her sister Eliza Irwin.[91] Quite

---

[89] Harriet Amelia Carter Lee was the wife of William Lee and mother of 13 children when she died on 21 Jan. 1894 in Woodruff, Utah. (LRR5-XSK)

[90] Lake Town, Utah is 3 miles south of Garden City, Utah at the very south point of Bear Lake.

[91] Eliza Irwin, Annie's sister, married Joseph Irwin on 3 May 1883 in Salt Lake City, Utah. They lived in Bear Lake after they were married and eventually had 15 children. (KWC1-ZDV)

a hot day. Himy fell from a swing up there and hurt his head quite badly. No bruises to be seen, but very painful. Sister Larona Lee[92] quite sick.

Monday, June 25

Hyrum started about three o'clock to cut cedar posts for Brother Eugene Kimball to finish paying for the hay he got last spring. The wind is blowing quite hard today and is quite cool. Things do not grow very much now. It is so cool. The Bishop called to tell us that Brother Heber J. Grant was going to preach at Lake Town at ten Tuesday 26th. He wanted all that could to go.

Tuesday, June 26

This morning Alonzo came along about 8 o'clock in his carriage going to Lake Town to meeting. Called for me. I had not heard anything about it and was not ready. He said he sent word last night. I never got the word or I would have been ready to go, and [would have been] very thankful for the privilege of having a carriage ride, which I do not get once a year. We have not one of our own, [and] I do not hear any of the apostles very often and would be glad to have heard Apostle Grant for it is about eleven years since I heard him in Arizona when on a visit to my daughter Harriet who [was] living there. Alonzo would have waited for me but I had been taking Physic and it was not safe to go. But if I had got the word, would have not have taken it.

---

92 Larona E. Bates (5/17/1856 - 11/26/1900) married Joseph Godfrey December 1873 in Stockton, Utah. They had two children. She later married William Henry Lee on 22 Aug. 1878 in Salt Lake City, Utah. They had four children by 1894 and they lived in Bear Lake. (LLC3-QLH)

Wednesday, June 27th
Very pleasant, but it looks as though we would have more rain today. We had quite a hail storm towards night 26th. The hail stones were quite large, but I cannot see as they have damaged our garden much, but it is very backward as the weather keeps so cold. Brother Vaterlaus was in this morning. He was at the meeting at Lake Town yesterday. Said they had an excellent one. Brother Grant spoke excellent both forenoon and afternoon. There was a hard shower towards night. Annie finished her dress. Clarrissa Rolph was taken to Ogden by Marshal Cook and several witnesses.

Thursday, June 28th
Hyrum did not come last night as expected. We are afraid his horses are lost. Annie is washing today. Harriet also. My washing is very much behind and Annie has such a large one. Harriet took part and Annie part. Hyrum came a little after noon. He had to come to Lake Town after his horses. They had come that far towards home. He has paid Kimball up. The Garden is needing Hyrum's work. He had to go right to work getting out the weeds preparatory to watering here. Also in the field, he chops and all kinds of work, but favors his right hand all that is possible. Roselia McCann[93] from Hams Fork has come on a visit to her mother, Amanda P. Cook.

Friday, June 29
We did not get through washing last night but finished today. Baby very worrisome. We have no help. I do all I can towards taking care of the baby and other things. Himy has felt quite badly since falling out of the swing last Sunday at Lake Town, but is playing around part of the time. Three of those that

---

[93] Mary Roselia McCann (11/12/1863-5/29/1945) was Amanda Polly Savage and Phineas Wolcott Cook's daughter. (KWJD-8SL)

went to Ogden came today. It is said the trial is thrown out of court.

Saturday, June 30th

Quite warm now. Hyrum still watering. Dolph Teeples came from Star Valley with his family. Alice did not come, as I supposed she did not have her visit out. Her mother sorry to have her stay. Marvin Allred[94] sent a span of horses to feed. Will commence running the mail on Monday. Hyrum is going to try feeding a span, awhile to see what he can do it, for he will have to buy a lot of hay. 2 more came from Ogden today. The steam boat will be launched today at the warm springs but will not have the ceremonies as expected because of the Sunday School Conference at Paris today and tomorrow.

---

[94] Marvin Allred (8/13/1849 - 5/1/1916) married Amanda Jane Bird in 1871 in Salt Lake City, Utah. They had seven children and lived in St. Charles, Idaho. Marvin also married Caroline Jensen in 1888 in Logan, Utah. They lived in Bear Lake Co. and had one child by 1894. Marvin's older brother is Byron Allred Sr., who is Ann Eliza's son-in-law. (KWC1-HR8)

JULY 1894

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Sunday, July 1st [1894]
Very hot today. Hyrum had to water today and could not attend meeting today. Home Missionaries W. H. Lee[95] & Anson Call[96] here. Hyrum takes the water on Will's land this afternoon as he is gone to Evanston for goods for the store. Lydia Cook quite sick. I did not attend meeting. It was very warm to walk as my parasol was lent just night. I went to call on Lydia Cook who is quite sick also Sister Lee but the walk was so long I did not go any farther than Sister Amanda Cook's as she said the sick folks were better.

Monday, July 2d
Very hard shower today with hail, but there was not any particular damage done here. Hyrum plowing in the field and cultivating potatoes, hoeing all the time he can get. Has fixed the front fence. It rained nearly two hours of the time. He got soaked, but it was nearly night and the cattle would soon be in from the hills. He had to finish. I have taken cold and am very hoarse and cough considerable. Am trying to break it up.

Tuesday, July 3
I cannot speak aloud, but think I do not cough quite as hard. All preparing for the 4th July. There is to be a celebration at

---

[95] William Henry Lee was 67 years old and lived with his family in Woodruff, Utah. (KWCF-VJ6)

[96] Anson and Charlotte Call had 7 children at this time and lived in Woodruff. (KWC2-4BX)

Lake Town tomorrow. I am thinking some of going if my cold is better. Brother Morris is going to lend him his carriage to go with, and Hyrum is going to take his team, and Brother and Sister Morris are talking of going.

Wednesday, July 4th

Pleasant and quite cool after the rain. The dust is beautifully laid and will be pleasant riding and would be glad to go, but I cannot speak aloud yet. Have taken a little more cold. Have concluded not to go for fear of taking more cold as they are going to celebrate on the lake shore, and as it has rained so much, it must be damp. Hyrum and Annie and the children went. Brother & Sister Morris could not go as Sister Lym is quite sick, so Dolph Teeples could go, his wife and two little children went, I called on Sister and found her quite sick but there plenty there to take care of her. Brother Morris' mother has come on a visit from Almy, but she is tired out with her ride and in bed today. But there are several younger ones. We sent for Amanda to come and see what she could do for her. She gave her some Asafoetida[97] to see if it would cause her to sleep as she had not slept any the night before. Harriet came and helped. Hyrum & Annie came home in good season. Had a good enjoyable time.

Thursday, July 5th

Fast day meeting at ten am. Relief Society meeting at two pm. There were not many at meeting, but we had a very good one. Brother Woodruff's sayings at Brigham City[98] was read and he talked a good deal to the young and asked all to rise who had

---

[97] Asafoetida (Ferula asafoetida) is the dried sap or gum resin obtained from the roots of Ferula plants. It's commonly dried, ground into a coarse, yellow powder, and used for either culinary or medicinal purposes.

[98] Brigham City is about 64 miles southwest from Garden City, Utah.

seen the Prophet Joseph Smith to arise to their feet. But there were somewhere about 20, so they are passing and soon there will be none to arise when requested. He also told the children that they could tell in after years that they had seen Brother Woodruff. There was an excursion to Brigham City of the temple workers with their President Lorenzo W. Snow, his home. Had an excellent time. It is very hot weather now. Terrible times now throughout the states with railroad strikes. The Pullmans workers have all struck, therefore all the roads are affected by it even the mail does not go as it should with strikers and the industrial movement and all the country is in a terrible ferment but has been prophesied years ago by Joseph Smith,. and now by President Woodruff. We are looking for these things and are now coming to pass. Men are murdered who stand in high places. President Carad of France[99] was assassinated by an anarchist and threats of many more rulers. The Czar of Russia[100] and the President of the United States.[101] There was a very hard shower just at the close of our meeting. We had quite a time getting home. We had our first strawberries, 5 quarts, 60 cents.

Friday, July 6th
Rained considerable through the night, but pleasant this morning. Very hot. Hyrum cleaning out the garden. No eastern mail yet.

Saturday, July 7th
No mail from the east today, but news by telegraph that the trains are all tied up. No sugar to be had in Salt Lake but is 14

---

[99] Sadi Carnot was the 5th president of France. He was assassinated on 25 June 1894.

[100] Alexander the 3rd. He would die later this year from kidney disease.

[101] Grover Cleveland was the President of the United States at this time.

dollars per hundred. All sorts of provisions are wasting and perishing.

Sunday, July 8th
Quite warm. Sunday School at ten am. Superintendents Galoway[102] and Jacobson are here in the interest of the Sabbath Schools. I attended meeting in the afternoon Brothers Galway and Jacobson and Joseph Irwin[103] of Lake Town talked. Hyrum went at night to take Brother Irwin home so as to be at the store in the morning.

Monday, July 9th
Very warm. Hyrum did not get home until just before Midnight. It is 16 miles drive. Was out to his work very early this morning. No eastern mail today. The strike not ended yet. Sugar reported to be 14 dollars per hundred. Sadie Teeples is making two cool dresses for me. Annie's sister has gone home. Has been here on a visit. Short one.

Tuesday, July 10th
Very warm weather. The two sisters who were sick, Sisters Lee & Lym, are better. My cough is some. I put a porous plaster on my chest. I think it will help it. Alonzo's eyes are very bad. Wants Hyrum to go and help him, but cannot this week as he has hay to cut for David that he had.

---

[102] Andrew Galloway (4/23/1827 - 2/15/1904) was born in Scotland, he immigrated to the United States in 1856. He then moved to St. Charles where he was listed in a census record in 1880. He was in a polygamist marriage with a Jane Croft and a Jane Sinclair during 1894. He is also listed as Superintendent Galloway in a Deseret News paper on 14 July 1894. He was 63 years old at the time. (KWJN-QW3)

[103] Joseph Irwin (12/14/1854 - 2/17/1933) married Ann Hodges in 1875 in Salt Lake City, Utah. After Ann Hodges died, Joseph married Eliza Vaterlaus in 1883 in Salt Lake City, Utah. Eliza is Anna Catherina Vaterlaus' sister. They lived in Lake Town, Rich Co., Utah. (KWC1-ZDJ)

Wednesday, July 11th
The eastern mail came in today. Brought the two papers due. The strike is off in a degree. The pullmans not settled yet. But traffic has commenced again. The mail has changed again here. The horses are kept here, but they have another place further on where they get dinner provided.

Thursday, July 12
Lucy Hildt has come to help us so we can clean house. Very warm. Almost past endurance for me, but must dress as cool as possible. Word came in the mail today that Conrad Vaterllaus[104] was in jail at Montpelier and had been two days and wanted his Father and brother to go down and get bondsmen for him, also his wife to go down. No particulars as to the cause. He started last Monday to get his little girl. Annie is cleaning her bedroom.

Friday, July 13th
Annie washing, Hyrum cutting hay. Very warm. I got two quarts of strawberries of Brother Vaterlaus 25 cents and gave him an order on the store, as I have a little account, about a dollar. Annie washing. I am doing what I can by helping take care of baby and other things. Lucy helping Conrad's wife and his Brother. Emile went down to see about bond.

Saturday, July 14th
Cleaning and ironing. Hyrum cutting hay for different ones.He is changing work so as to get 12 pitching hay done. His collar bone is very weak yet. Every night he seems nearly overdone. It is very warm here now, but we have more showers than usual for this place for June & July. Got bonds for Conrad and

---

[104] Conrad Vaterlaus was Annie's brother. He had 2 wives and was likely arrested for cohabitation. (KWJ6-H8Z)

he was immediately rearrested and put back again on another charge connected with the getting of his child.

Sunday, July 15th
Very warm today. Hyrum and Annie went to meeting. I also went. Annie, Lucy, & Himy went to Sunday School. The mail still comes in from the east but none from California. Some of the strikers have resumed work. There are 10s of thousands [who] are striking for higher wages and their families are nearly starving, but it seems, the to Pullman Car strike.

Monday, July 16th
Very warm here now. I am very uncomfortable with the heat now. There has a photographer outfit come in town. They say they take very good pictures. It is raining through the day considerable. Annie is beginning to clean my room. I went and had my picture taken about 5 o'clock pm. A shower tonight. Brother Vaterlaus went down to Paris and brought Conrad home; he appealed to the Court.

Tuesday, July 17th
Very warm. Did not get my room done last night. Harriet and her girls had their pictures taken. She is washing and baking for them to pay for them. The Photographers sent the proof of my picture today and I did not like it very well. Went and had it taken over. I paid Dr. Jacobson of Paris $2.25 today for fixing my upper teeth.

Wednesday, July 18
Are not done cleaning my room yet. Baby worrisome. Very hot. Annie has a pain in her stomach all day, and I am very poorly this hot weather am.

Thursday, July 19th
Very warm today again, Relief Society meeting at two pm. Sister Linford rang the bell[105] for us. 7 present, but we had a very good meeting. They put the carpet down again but could get no straw so they put newspapers under it.

Friday, July 20th
Annie washed a little towards night as she got a little better of that pain in her stomach. Hyrum still working with the hay. It is terribly warm. He is getting nearly tired out. Jim Whittington[106] came and wanted Hyrum to cut his lucerne and he would help haul hay in his place. Sister Whittington had another boy born today weighing nearly twelve lbs. Both mother and child[107] doing well.

Saturday, July 21st
Hyrum still working at the hay and watering, at the same time is attending to two streams. Is watering Will Shirley's lucerne. Has taken it for the 2d crop. I have got my pictures. Paid two dollars and twenty-five cents per dozen. I am looking much older, and show traces of suffering in the last 4 years which I have had in pain with rheumatism and coughing and other

---

[105] This bell is referred to often and as of this publication (2024) is on display in Garden City by the existing chapel. The plaque under the bell reads, "About 1896 this bell hung in a belfry on top of a little white church that stood on this very spot. It was rung thirty minutes before church and for fires and disasters. In 1926 the bell was broken during remodeling and put under the steps. The bell was found in 1977 when the church was torn down, and restored in 1996." See note titled Garden City Church Bell in Appendix 2 for photo.

[106] William James Whittington was 18 years old. (KWZH-F4Y)

[107] Ward membership records in Garden City record Edwin Whittington's birthdate of 21 July 1893. A grave in Woodruff has a birthdate of 21 July 1893 engraved and a death date of 1 May 1894, both of which are impossible according to the church records and Ann Eliza's diary record. (See Find A Grave Memorial 146389.)

things. But so it is we cannot remain young. The 17th July, President Cleveland signed the bill for admitting Utah in the Union as a state.

Sunday, July 22d

Now, after 46 years residence in the vales, we are admitted into the Union as a State as President Cleveland signed the bill about midnight of the 17th and our delegate Rawlins has the point of the golden pen used on that occasion. I borrowed money of David Cook to have Himy's and Lillian's picture taken. $2.00 [and] 25 cents to pay it as soon as possible. Hyrum is having to water all day. Cannot attend either Sunday School or meeting. Annie and Himy went. Their pictures were taken today as the artists are leaving in the morning. The Sunday School group was taken after meeting.

Monday, July 23

The artists have started for Lake Town. Alonzo's hired man took them and brought Joseph Irwin's family down to spend the 24th at Brother Vaterlaus, her Father's. Hyrum finishing up his hay today. He is intending to go to Alonzo's tomorrow to commence on his hayracks that he has promised to make, but he does not know how to spare the time as he is so hurried now. He intended to have made them before he became so hurried, but the material was not all on hand before. Alonzo was some time now so. He could hardly see. He has had one of his eyes cut by a bark or something while sawing.

Tuesday, July 24th

Hyrum went to Alonzo's this morning to start the racks. Alonzo was up and called in to see me. He can hardly see at all with one eye and it affects the other very much. It makes him very poorly. The pain is very excruciating. May God the Eternal Father heal him is my prayer. And may he have faith in the administration of the Elders at this time. This day 47 years

ago the pioneers entered the vales of Utah, then a dreary desert inhabited by wild Indians and nothing but sagebrush. But the Lord has been with us as a people and they have made the desert to blossom as the rose. And now we are a state. There is no celebration here as all are at work to save their hay. They fired a few guns this morning and have the flag up. Annie baked up something and took them to her father's and ate their dinner together. Hyrum to work at Swan Creek. I am at home alone since they are gone, but are all right. Annie's sister, Joseph Irwin's wife and family are there with them to enjoy it with them.

Wednesday, July 25th
Hyrum went to Swan Creek again. Today, very warm. Annie washing her colored clothes today.

Thursday, July 26
Hyrum went to Swan Creek again today to finish the racks. He got a light wagon of Amasa Linford[108] and took me down to visit them. Alonzo was away from home on business. His eyes are very painful. We had a good visit. I came home with Hyrum at night. Am very tired. Hyrum finished except some bolts that have to get yet.

Friday, July 27
It is some cooler. Hyrum is cutting lucerne for Will. He broke some parts of machine several times. The piece is bad to cut. Annie is trying to wash her white clothes today, but the baby is not very well and she does not get much done.

---

[108] Amasa Christian Linford (1/6/1845 - 4/15/1921) married Sarah Miranda Savage in 1867 in Salt Lake City, Utah. (KWN2-836) Sarah is Amanda's half-sister.

Saturday, July 28th
There was a man here who fixed my heating stove. Fixed in a grate and some other things. He took a grate I had and charged me $1.10. I had to pay him an order on the store, and get credited myself for it. I am glad to get it done, but he did not get time to fix the damper which is broke. Will had a daughter born this forenoon.[109] Mother and child doing well.

Sunday, July 29
Very warm today. Sunday School Stake Presidency: Brothers Galoway, Jacobson & Sorrensen. Hyrum nor Annie went to Sunday School, but went to meeting afternoon. There was an appointment given out to have a celebration on the 1st of August next Wednesday to honor the admittance as a state into the Union.

Monday, July 30th
Hyrum in the forenoon hauling hay. In the afternoon watering his lucerne in the field. Will's oldest boy Lewis[110] had a fit about one o'clock pm. We think it is a worm fit and perhaps he has taken cold going in the lake bathing too much and eating green fruit or currants with worms in. Sadie is very much excited. We hope it will not make her worse and give her a set back. Emer had his ankle stepped on by one of the horses but not any of the bones broken nor put out of joint. Rained in afternoon. Has been very warm but turned cooler towards night.

---

[109] Charlotte Bryson Cook (7/28/1894 - 11/15/1968) was born in Garden City Utah and was Will and Sarah's 5th and last child. (KWJC-VQN)

[110] William Lewis Cook (7/17/1886 - 5/6/1948) was 8 years old at the time. (KWVM-WHX)

Tuesday, July 31st

Very warm today. Hyrum still watering and plowing between times on his summer fallowing.[111] Towards night drew a load of hay. Lewis Cook is a little better has not had any more fits. They almost have concluded it was a sun stroke.

[111] Fallowing-cultivated land that is allowed to lie idle during the growing season.

August 1894

Garden City, Utah

Wednesday, August 1st [1894]
Celebrating Utah's Statehood by firing of guns & raising the flag. Very hot today. Half after one, the people assembled at the meeting house. Had a programme prepared. I wanted to go but could not get ready in time to go. Harriet had to stay and wait for the mail. Then she and I started but she had to go back again to wait on Maggie Pope[112] to mail, so I went back with her and did not go to the meeting house. Those that were there said they had an excellent oration by the school teacher, Brother Bramwell, an opening address by David S. Cook, good singing, and many good pieces, and a very good time. In the evening, a dance, a programme, songs, recitations. Young Ladies raffled a quilt. Sister Lym[113] got it. She came from Almy. The Family last year. Her husband a miner.

Thursday, August 2d
Fast meeting at ten. The bell rang, but there was so few came they did not have meeting. Alonzo and family came. His eyes are better so he can get out a little. The people are so busy getting up their hay. they cannot leave it for it will waste. Relief Society should have met at two pm, but waited for the bell to ring, but it did not ring, so I went to ring it, but somebody in the morning disabled it and I could not ring it. Therefore, we

---

[112] Margaret Ann (KWZ6-TPM) and George Eugene Pope had 7 children at this point.

[113] Sarah Ann Brown Oldham's third husband was Alfred Limb. They lived in Almy since he was a miner. (KWN4-TGF)

did not have any meeting as the sisters did not come because the bell did not ring. Hyrum and Will hauling hay together. Hauled 6 loads. Very warm today. Heat almost unendurable. It tired me very to walk to the meeting house and back. The first ripe apples we have seen came from Logan by a peddler. $1.00 a bushel.

Friday, August 3d
Very hot today in the morning. A little cooler in the afternoon. Two or three little showers, but warmer than ever afterwards.

Saturday, August 4th
Very warm again today. Hyrum working in hay. Been gleaning some on the banks of the ditches that would not be cut if he did not. Wants to save all he can. Conference commencing at Paris today, but very few going from here. They are so hurried with their work. There will be a musical festival in the large Tabernacle tonight to gather means to finish paying for the large organ. David & Lydia Cook went. Amasa Linford and his wife went. Amanda Cook, quite sick with cholera morbus.[114]

Sunday, August 5th
There was Sunday School, but no meeting today. Several small showers today. It turned cooler in the afternoon, and I went to see how Amanda is. Found her much better, but not able to be up much, but gaining. Did not vomit any for several hours. I also called to see Sadie Cook, Will's wife, and young baby. She is getting along quite well. Sat up a short time. Is doing well so far. The baby a week old yesterday.

---

[114] Cholera morbus is a historical term that was used to refer to gastroenteritis rather than specifically to what is now defined as the disease of cholera.

Monday, August 6th
Very warm. The presidency of the stake, with Apostles Lyman[115] and Merrill,[116] went to Lake Town to adjust a case of water trouble with Nathaniel Hodges of the Roller Mill and the people, also to preach. They were at the Paris Conference on the previous Saturday & Sunday. Hyrum raking hay for Brother Vaterlaus. Received a letter from Phebe in Mexico. The first I have had in three months.

Tuesday, August 7th
At two o'clock today, meeting at the meeting house. The Stake Presidency and Apostles Lyman and Merrill at Lake Town. Hyrum raking hay for Brother Vaterlaus.

Wednesday, August 8th
Hyrum fixing up his mowing machine to go to cutting hay tomorrow where it has been left. He is gleaning it, as it would be wasted if left. He has the privilege of saving it. At two pm, the Stake Presidency with Apostles Francis M. Lyman & Mariner W. Merrill, President of Logan Temple. Apostle Lyman was the first speaker. Spoke of the evils of kissing. It led to evil, not that it always did so but improper kissing was wrong in young folks in sparking,[117] and advised the asking the father and mother before they began courting and also spoke on the planting forest trees, and advised the people to beautify the resting places of our dead with trees & flowers. We had a beautiful shower during meeting. Mariner W. Merrill, President of the Logan Temple arose and endorsed the sayings of the previous speaker and spoke of doing our duty by each other and our temple work and living lives of saints and felt to bless

---

[115] Francis M. Lyman (1/12/1840 - 11/18/1916). (KWCK-ZBD)

[116] Marriner W. Merrill (9/25/1832 - 2/6/1906). (KWCK-ZBD)

[117] Sparking means engaging in flirtation, courting, or spending time together in a romantic context.

the people. Had but a short time to speak as Brother Lyman had taken up most of the time.

Thursday, August 9th

Hyrum went to gleaning hay. We had a little rain. Two very loud claps of thunder towards night. Joseph Messervy,[118] my son-in-law from Wilford Snake River, came for a short visit and business combined. He married my daughter Augusta Precendia[119] who was born at Winter Quarters Omaha Nation, which is now called Florence, Nebraska, March 9th, 1848, died [in] St. Charles, Idaho, September 23d, 1867, in childbirth, leaving a daughter named Ann Augusta[120] who was born at Fish Haven, March 9, 1866. [She] died at Garden City of measles, January 23, 1883. His wife and daughter both being buried at St. Charles, Idaho, he is calculating to go and see what kind of condition their graves [are in], and if need be, to repair the fence for the present, until he can bring grave stones or other things that seem necessary. We were all glad to see him.

Friday, August 10th

Joseph got a team & wagon ready and took me to St. Charles to look at the graves. It is a very hot day. We stopped a short time at Sarah Laker Cook's,[121] Alonzo's second wife, and had

---

[118] Joseph Robert Messervy (4/20/1842 - 6/16/1924). (KWCR-3GL)

[119] Augusta Precinda Cook was 19 years old when she died. (K2WH-TYK)

[120] Ann Augusta Meservy was 16 years old when she died. (KWVQ-WT5)

[121] Sarah Edith Laker (1/23/1859 - 7/5/1898) married Alonza Howland Cook in 1880 in Salt Lake City, Utah. They had seven children, five of them before this time. Sarah would have been 35 years old and pregnant with their sixth child Annie Eliza Laker Cook (10/12/1894 - 12/9/1895). (KWJC-JBT)

dinner and then drove to the graveyard[122] and looked around. Found they wanted fixing some, so started back and arrived home just dark. I feel quite tired.

Saturday, August 11th
Joseph started early to Alonzo's Mill to saw some stuff to fix the graves with. It is a very hot day. He came late in the evening. Accomplished the work he went to do.

Sunday, August 12th
Very warm. 10am Sunday School. Hyrum & Annie and the children went to Sunday School and I went to meeting in the afternoon. Brother Alma Findlay[123] spoke in behalf of Sunday Schools and explained the manner in which they should be taught. He had attended the Brigham Young Academy in Provo the past winter and was very much pleased with the way they taught. He was there about 4 ½ months and would be glad to be able to attend the whole course of six years but his circumstances were such he could not. Joseph R. Messervy followed in the strain upon the same strain upon the education of children. The Bishop made a few closing remarks. Meeting dismissed. When we returned, Myra Allred called in a short time. Has come from Star Valley to put up fruit. Also to make a visit. She is my granddaughter, Phebe I. Allred's [daughter]. [She] married Warren Longhurst.[124] He is with her but has not called here yet. Myra played on the organ at Harriet's a short time where we repaired to have a short visit together.

---

[122] See Appendix 3 for photos.

[123] Alma and Sarah Findlay lived in Lake Town with their 6 children at this time. (KWCP-WHC)

[124] Warren Longhurst (3/2/1868 - 5/14/1951) married Myra Irene Allred in October 1889 in Logan, Utah. (KWZD-6RJ)

Monday, August 13th
Hyrum and Annie and myself went to St. Charles with the stuff for the graves. Hyrum took his team to take down there. Joseph went to fix them. Hyrum helping him all day. Annie and I went to visit Sarah. She was at her mother's[125] but soon came back and we had a good visit. But got home very late at night. Emer Cook, Hyrum's half brother, went along. We were all very tired. It was after ten.

Tuesday, August 14th
Very warm. We are helping Joseph Messervy to get ready to go as he is in a great hurry to get home. I am darning socks for him & Annie baking him some cakes, Harriet, some bread and ironing the clothes she washed for him yesterday. He got started about noon. We felt sorrowful to part perhaps never to meet again.

Wednesday, August 15
Hyrum hauled the last of his hay that he gleaned. Will have 4 tons. Looks like rain. Annie is picking gooseberries[126] all the time she can get today. Hannah Jensen[127] stayed here last night. Started for Evanston this morning with Will. He has gone for goods.

---

[125] Sarah's mother was Annie Bryceson (7/12/1832 - 8/19/1921). She married Lashbrook Laker on 19 Aug. 1855 in England. They had 11 children and she would have been 61 years old at the time. (KWNV-Q3W)

[126] See note titled Berries in Appendix 2.

[127] Johanna Christine Jensen (10/2/1868 - 11/11/1911) married Alonzo Howland Cook on 14 June 1895 in Salt Lake City, Utah as his 3rd wife. They lived in Bear Lake Co. when their children were born. (KWCJ-WQT)

Thursday, August 16

The day is very hot. We are working in our fruit all we can. The baby has to be taken care of by someone. She is very good but wants care and watching. The mosquitos and flies are bad now. Joseph Richs Steamboat came to Garden City for the first time.[128] It came as far as Fish Haven last night and took some passengers for a pleasure ride. The time was appointed for it to have started before the 4th of July but they could not start it. He sent for a man of the company who lives in the east to come and start it and found there was something sent that did not belong to it. So the right thing was sent and it was prepared and started at last. Pretty near all the people in town went down about noon today to see it. Those who have been born in these valleys and those who came young have never seen a steamboat so it is quite a curiosity. I stayed to the house while they were gone. At two o'clock the bell rang for Relief Society meeting. I went but only Sister Wamsley[129] came besides the Secretary, S.R. Allen and myself, but the Lord had said where two or three are gathered together in my name, I will be with them, and that to bless, which was truly verified with us. We read from the Book of Doctrine & Covenants a portion of the Lectures on Faith and commented upon them and each one testified to the goodness of the Lord to us.

---

[128] "Joe Rich, who came into the Bear Lake Valley in 1863 in company with Gen. C. C. Rich, Lorin Farr, Captain Jefferson Hunt, T. R. Miller, Richard Hopkins, and John Hill, is credited, via his own account, with building the first steamboat in southeastern Idaho. His steamboat was 41 feet in length, solidly and substantially built, with two cabins, a first-class finish, and two decks, one being a poop deck. It comfortably accommodated 50 passengers and was driven by a six-horsepower Marine gasoline engine and propeller." Valerie Hayes-Ross, Herald Journal, Joe Rich launches steamboat on Bear Lake in late 1800s, 11 Jan. 2021

[129] Sarah McCann (11/20/1849 - 12/8/1903) married her third husband John Thomas Wamsley in 1878 in Bear Lake Co. (KW64-DPK)

Friday, August 17
Very hot today, Hyrum has gone today to cut hay for Alonzo as he is very much behind with his Work. His eyes have been so very bad that he could not see very much, and what help he had, could not get along with it. Annie washing, and we are doing what we can with our fruit. The little boys Emer & Hyrum picking at the raspberries. We did not get through washing. I am not very well today. Warren & Myra Longhurst came just night to visit awhile and just after two men came and wanted to stay over night had spectacles and wanted to pay with spectacles for their keeping, So Myra went to work to get supper for them as she Annie had not got done washing and I was very tired fussing with the baby, and was obliged to go to bed. They all ate supper and Myra helped do up the work. By that time it was ten o'clock. The men slept in the barn. Harriet and Annie milked. Hyrum did not come home. We do not know why. Warren Longhurst watered the mail horses, as it was hardly safe for Emer. I have a sore throat.

Saturday, August 18
It was quite cloudy. Rained a little through the night. My throat quiet sore this morning. Baby worrisome when the men settled this morning. We charged them 15 cents per meal, which was 60 cents, 35 for horses to hay. I got a pair of gold bowed glasses and paid him two dollars. He fitted my eyes. Now I hope they may do well for me. I had a pair about like them. They lasted about 7 or 8 years and the bows wore out but now the glasses are broken. Harvey Allred & his wife and three came from Star Valley. Those men wanted to stay again tonight. Hyrum came late. We had a hard shower. Cows about 4 o'clock. Emer Cook [is] ten years old today.

Sunday, August 19
We are all very tired. Did not get up until late. Did not any of us get up in time to go to Sunday School, but we all went to

meeting. Missionaries, Brothers Saturthwaite and Nathaniel Hodges. Brother Saturthwaite Spoke upon our duty as saints and spoke well. Harvey Allred[130] spoke well for a short time also Warren Longhurst, and last Brother Hodges. The optician and his comrade want to stay another night which we consented to.

Monday, August 20
Those peddlers started this morning. Hyrum went to Swan Creek to cut hay., Harvey picking currants to preserve and Lottie doing them up in the house and taking care of her currants and children. All very tired. Tonight we took all the pay from the peddler in spectacles.

Tuesday, August 21
Working at the fruit. Harvey and Lottie, we are giving them the fruit. They have not much fruit started in Star Valley valley yet. Harvey and Lottie and their children went to dinner to Miranda Linfords. They had some green corn for dinner. Right after dinner, Lothair[131] their 2d boy was taken vomiting and purging was very sick all that afternoon and night.

Wednesday, August 22
This morning Lothair about the same. Does not seem to know anybody. He is in a great deal of Pain. About 4 o'clock he had a fit, quite a hard one.

---

[130] Bryon Harvey Allred Jr (3/31/1870 - 1/18/1937) was Ann Eliza's grandson. He married Charlotte Susanna Pead (12/24/1870 - 12/3/1908) in 1888 in Logan, Utah. In August 1894, they had three sons, 5 years, 3 years, and 6 months old. (KWCW-1GP)

[131] Lothair William Allred (11/6/1891 - 10/17/1972) was 2 years old at the time. He lived to be 81 years old. (KWC4-WMB)

Thursday, August 23
We cannot see as he Lothair is much better this morning. Is very sick, but he does not vomit as much as he did. The little boy teases to go in the wagon all the time, and they think it best to start, that he will be better right away. So they started towards night. It was most too late. They will stop in St. Charles tonight to Sister Booth's,[132] his sister's, and if not so well, will stay longer. Hyrum has come home to let the hay dry. They fear a storm. He is working around in the garden and helping Annie with the washing.

Friday, August 24
Hyrum has gone to cutting hay again for Alonzo. Himy went with him and is going to pick service berries and stay all night with him.

Saturday, August 25
I wrote to Phebe in Mexico, and one to Genie at Grand Rapids. Sent three of my pictures, and one of Himys and the baby's. Have not heard yet from Harveys little [boy,] but heard he had gone on to Star Valley, so suppose he is better or they would be in St. Charles yet. Hyrum came home and done cutting hay for Alonzo. Himy came home with his father. Stayed all night. Slept at Swan Creek with him.

Sunday, August 26
Annie and Himy went to Sunday School. The baby stayed with her father. We all attended afternoon meeting. Excessively hot. I have been nearly overcome this afternoon. Will and his wife and little children were here two or three hours after meeting.

---

[132] Mary Adaline Allread (12/20/1844 - 2/24/1914) married Mosiah Booth on 31 Dec. 1859 in Salt Lake City, Utah. They lived in St. Charles, Idaho where all 12 of their children were born. (KWNF-T34)

Sadie's young babe was 4 weeks old yesterday. Both feeling pretty [well]. She now has two boys and three girls.

Monday, August 27th
Hyrum traded for a mare of Dolphie and he is preparing to go over around the Lake to get a load of cedar posts for Dolph.

Tuesday, August 28
Mr. Cook's Birthday he is 75 years old. Birdie Teeples Calder had a little girl[133] born this morning. Mother & Child doing well. It is extremely hot weather but looks like rain. Lucy Hildt came today to help awhile, about picking fruit. Hyrum and Dolph have started for cedar posts. Theodore Hildt is watering some for us. Annie and Lucy picking currants. I got the raisins & Annie made some spiced Currants.

Wednesday, August 29th
Picking currants and Sadie Teeples picking gooseberries on shares. We had quite a hard shower in the afternoon, very loud thunder.

Thursday, August 30
Hyrum and Dolph did not get home until very late last night. Had a tip over, and the road was so muddy that it was hard traveling. Had a very tiresome trip. The roads appeared almost or quite as if there had been a cloud burst south of us. It is considerably cooler this morning after the shower yesterday. Rained some late in the evening and a little through the night. Annie washing. Thundered and lightened. Seemed as though it must have struck nearby.

---

[133] Henrietta Calder (8/28/1894 - 1/1/1986) was born in Garden City, Utah. (KWCR-5B6)

Friday, August 31st

A little rain again, but is quite warm. Annie went to the field with Hyrum, to pick service berries to put with gooseberries for preserves,[134] they are said to be very good. He helped her pick a little while, got over a water pail full. Annie & Lucy finished the washing the colored clothes just night.

[134] See note titled Berries in Appendix 2.

SEPTEMBER 1894

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Saturday, September 1st [1894]
We picked over the service berries and cooked them with the gooseberries and they are very nice & they take but very little sugar which is very hard to get at 7 ½ cents per lb. But now the sugar trust is broken and the bounty taken off, we hope it will be cheaper now, also woolen and some other kinds of goods.

Sunday, September 2d
Hyrum and Annie went to Sunday School and meeting. We had a very hard rain last night. Thunder & lightning terrific. The streets are in puddles this morning. It must have run down in streams through the night. It seems as if Europe would be many parts would be in great commotion before the Chinese and Japanese war was over.[135] The war is now in full blast killing by thousands. It is getting to be a terrible bloody war. The Chinese are a very cruel nation. There are terrible commotions in the earth. Thousands killed in earthquakes and cyclones and other things happening. And now there has been a cyclone on the sea of Azof where at least a thousand lives were lost and perhaps many more for it is not fully investigated yet. All of which is to prove the predictions of the prophets of both former and latter days and the nearness of the Second

---

[135] The First Sino-Japanese War (1894–1895) saw Japan's modernized military defeat Qing China over control of Korea, leading to Korean independence, China's cession of Taiwan, and a major shift in East Asian power dynamics.

Coming of the Savior. I wish I may so live to be prepared for it, and all of us. Lucy Hildt went home today to help her mother while her father and brother went to Almy. Said she would come back again. Came last Tuesday.

Monday, September 3d
Very pleasant this morning. Hyrum is preparing for cutting the second crop of lucerne, also for plowing his land a few acres for winter wheat. We lost a calf this morning. Eating too much lucerne. It was a steer calf. Hyrum skinned it. It has been in the lucerne all summer and we did not anticipate such a thing. Dolphie and his family expect to start tomorrow to go to Battle Creek[136] tomorrow to where Sadie's Father and Mother live, Alma Peck & Sarah and family[137]

Tuesday, September 4th
Looks like rain again. Dolph started this morning in good season. Seymour Allred[138] came from Star Valley to go with them as far as Evanston. He is helping Dolph about taking some land in Star Valley by bringing the number and description. Seymour is buying stock.

Wednesday, September 5th
Will and his family started for Woodruff. Will on business and Sadie to visit her father and mother, and grandmother who is about 80 years of age. Word came just after Sadie started that

---

136 Battle Creek, Utah is now Pleasant Grove, Utah.

137 Sadie's parents, Alma and Sarah Peck had 9 children at this time. (KWZ5-N9B and KWZ5-N91) Sadie is Ann Eliza's grandson "Dolph" Teeples' wife.

138 Seymour Legrand Allred Sr. (4/15/1862 - 4/20/1923) married Claudia Ellen Stock on 21 June 1883 in Salt Lake City, Utah. Seymour is the younger brother of Byron Allred Sr., Ann Eliza's son-in-law. At this time, he was married with 5 young children.

Hyrum McCanns[139] 2nd son, Arthur, about 9 years old, was killed yesterday, Sept. 4, while him and his brother Hyrum[140] one year older were out riding on the range. The horse went into a deep ditch and fell on him and killed him and they were bringing him to Fish Haven to be buried today. And the friends here were expected to get his burial clothes ready and coffin and all things ready, and all that could to meet them at Fish Haven at the funeral. His wife is Mr. Cook's daughter, by his second wife, Amanda therefore is a sister of the children. All here helped to prepare for it. Hyrum went to work to making the box for the coffin. Conrad Vaterlaus makes the coffin and Harriet B. Teeples, her only sister here (P. I. Allred, her other sister being in Mexico), Harriet went to help others about making the burial clothes. All were ready to start from here about half past one. I went to attend the Post office for Harriet while she was gone. I was at the office most of the day. All went to the funeral. I stayed to take care of the post office. Hyrum & family & Harriet did not get home until after ten at night & were quite cold. The wind was very high. I had made a fire so they soon got warm, had supper, and went to bed. They said when they got to Fish Haven, they had not come with the corpse. Several teams went to meet them. It was late when they came, as it was a long distance to come, nearly 100 miles, and traveled all night. But everything was ready, so they dressed him, and a funeral was held and the burial took place just night. Had 7 miles to come home and it was very late when they arrived home. Hyrum McCann & family stayed over night to Fish Haven and rested. They were traveling all night.

---

[139] Hyrum Johnston McCann (3/9/1860 - 1/9/1910) married Mary Roselia Cook on 1 July 1883 in Logan, Utah. Mary is Phineas and Amanda's daughter. Hyrum and Mary had 6 children at this time. Joseph Arthur McCann died on 4 Sept. 1894. (KNW6-JCR)

[140] See note titled Arthur McCann in Appendix 2.

Thursday, September 6
This morning it is cold and rainy. It rained all night, storming all day. It is now nearly three o'clock and still raining. No fast meeting nor Relief Society meeting, being so bad to get out.

Friday, September 7
Storming today. The wheat in the field is getting quite wet. We fear it will sprout. Hyrum McCann & and family came today. Annie washing. We are preparing to keep two of the first 7 of Presidents of 70s who are out visiting the different branches in the interest of the Seventies. My son Willie was called away on business at Woodruff and Randolph, and at Evanston. He met and conversed with them and got instructions from them how to do, Will being President in this portion of Rich County. Will wrote to Brother Allen to take care of them, but Brother Allen was gone to Logan and it finally fell upon Hyrum to see to it.

Saturday, September 8th
We are quite busy today preparing for the company, also the meeting. The Brethren of the Seventies came about 6 o'clock and we got their suppers. The names of the Seventies were B. H. Roberts[141] & Golding [J. Golden] Kimball,[142] and two of his Brothers who came to bring them from Meadowville to this place. After supper we all went to meeting. There are so many gone from the place we are think there will not be much of an attendance. The Bishop and his counselors are away. But we had quite a good turn out and an excellent meeting speaking on the duties of the Seventies in carrying the gospel to the nations that many more may be brought to the knowledge of the truth, the great necessity of preparing

---

[141] B. H. Roberts became a member of the seventy in 1877 and a member of the first council of the seventy in 1888. (KWCN-82J)

[142] Elder J. Golden Kimball became a member of the first council of the seventy in 1886. (KWZ2-V4Z)

themselves for this great work. For the Seventies are Minute Men to be ready when called upon to go. Brother Kimball spoke especially upon the cost of the Elders going, and returning, and of being prepared to pay their own expenses, and said there was many more Elders needed, for there were many hundreds and thousands who have never heard the sound of the everlasting gospel. B. H. Roberts spoke on the fall of Adam that brought sin upon us, and of our being brought into existence and the Savior coming and taking upon him the redemption of mankind by being crucified for the for the sins of the world, and followed it up as well as he could in the time at his disposal as it was getting late.

Sunday, September 9th

The Brethren did not arise until quite late, but we had breakfast ready some time before they were ready for it, as Sister Mary Hall[143] has a little child very sick and had sent in a request for them to come in and administer to her sick child, which they did before they had breakfast. So it was quite late. Hyrum got Brother Morris's carriage to take them to St. Charles. They are to hold meeting at two, also at 7½ pm. I went to see Mary Hall's sick child [who] has cholera

---

[143] Mary Maria Linford (KWDZ-6YG) married George Henry Hall (LKKM-5SH) in February 1887 in Garden City, Utah. Their son, the sick child here, was Bertrand Hall, born 5 Nov. 1891. (LKKM-5SH) Note: George is Phineas' sister Eliza's son who joined his mother in Utah. Mary was the daughter of Amasa Christian Lindford and his wife Sarah Savage. Sarah was Amanda Polly Cook's half sister. So, Mary is Amanda Polly Savage Cook's niece and George is Ann Eliza's nephew.

infantum.[144] I went again towards night. No better. Sister Laker from St. Charles came a while. George Linford[145] went for her.

Monday, September 10th

Mary's baby[146] died about ten o'clock. I went to see if I could do anything to help. Younger sisters had got together to make the clothes and Sister Lorinda Allen was there helping and counselor Amanda P. Cook was there and Miranda Linford, Mary Hall's mother. I sat with them most of the day hoping to be of some assistance and comfort them. Hyrum came towards night. Had attended several meetings and enjoyed them very much. Quite pleasant. Lucy Hildt commenced work today again. Today makes one week's work. received a letter from Genie Ledyard 10th.

Tuesday, September 11

Hyrum sat up all night with the corpse. George Linford came towards morning from the ranch with Zora[147] his sister to attend the funeral. She is Mary's sister. Funeral at two pm. We had a very good attendance and a very good discourse from

---

[144] Cholera infantum was a term used in the 19th and early 20th centuries to describe a severe, often fatal gastrointestinal illness that primarily affected infants and young children. The disease was characterized by symptoms such as acute diarrhea, vomiting, and dehydration, leading to rapid deterioration of the child's health. Today we would call it gastritis. It is not necessarily caused by the same bacteria as cholera.

[145] George Linford is the brother of Mary Hall.

[146] Mary and George Hall's baby who died in September 1894, Bertrand Hall, was only 2 years old. Sadly, they had had a 1 year-old baby girl die earlier that spring as well. They had one older daughter alive at this time. Her twin and an older brother had also died previously. Mary and George would go on to have five more children, and three in addition to the older sister would live to adulthood.

[147] Agnes Belazora Linford (10/22/1870 - 12/23/1924) was married to John Samuel Bryson. She had lost twins earlier that year. (KWZL-SD8)

George Pope, Brother Bramwell, and a few words from counselor David Cook, dismissed by Bishop Calder.[148] Good singing by the choir which was comforting to the mourners. Quite a cortege followed the remains to the cemetery.

Wednesday, September 12
Those that come from the ranch started back this morning. Quite windy today, but the bushes are dry enough to pick currants. Eliza got a few but had no time to get many. Theodore Hildt had come to work a while here. Commenced today.

Thursday, September 13th
Snow on the ground this morning. 3 inches deep. A cold night froze hard. Nearly everything the frost will kill is killed. A great deal of the wheat and oats in the valley is not matured yet and probably is all killed by the frost. Hyrum started about 9 o'clock for Evanston. Took some cabbage, beets, and some potatoes. He wants to raise a little money and he has taken some things for the store, and expects to bring some things back for the store if they have come which is expected they have. Himy went with his Father. The snow fell an inch or two this afternoon and is quite cold and there is every appearance of a heavy frost again tonight. Hyrum McCann and family and Jenny Dustin started today for Hams Fork. Amanda P. Cook, Roselia's mother, went with them. She does not know how long she will stay. Roselia wants to stay through the winter. She (Amanda) is counselor in the Relief Society. I shall miss her very much.

---

[148] Scotish-born Robert Calder was Bishop of the Garden City Ward at this time. (KWZN-C83) He and his wife Flora had 10 children. He and his wife Sarah had 8 children.

Friday, September 14th
Frost last night, but not quite so hard. Looks now as though it had cleared up. Is quite cold. I answered Genie's Letter, Sent the pay to the Exponent[149] $1.00 to pay up until July 1895 when the next volume will commence, Sent my picture to Phebe in Mexico, also Hyrum's two children Will's family & David's family. Harriet's taken with her two youngest daughters. I hope to hear from Phebe in Mexico soon.

Saturday, September 15
Annie & Lucy picked all the currants they could today, which the ground is quite damp, and they have to be called off to other work so much. We had a hog taken curiously sick bleeding at the mouth and acting as though it was choking. Hyrum is gone & the boy that is here did not, nor ourselves gave it sulfur and milk. Sent for David and he did not know what to do. We thought perhaps it could be made to vomit, it would do some good. We gave it some mustard, but it did not vomit. We did all we could and left it to get along the best possible through the night.

Sunday, September 16th
Pleasant again. Looks as though it had cleared up for a while. We found the sick hog dead this morning. Annie went to Sunday School. Stayed to her father's to dinner. I went to meeting at two pm. I am very tired, but was glad I went. Brother Morris talked excellent upon his religion. Bore a powerful testimony to the truth of this work. Knew Joseph Smith was a Prophet of the last day. Could see the fulfillment of it as well as former day. Prophets in wars & rumors of wars, fires, pestilence, and famine in the nations of the earth. Brother Geo. A. Whittington spoke upon the good

---

[149] The Woman's Exponent was a newspaper founded in 1872 published in Salt Lake City by Latter-day Saint women.

instructions given at the District Conference at Randolph last Sunday. Was advised all to do their duty. Brother Hyrum Grant from Bountiful he specially urged the young to inform themselves concerning the gospel, and be enabled to explain it and prepare themselves to go upon missions if called upon. And when traveling, the first thing they knew on the trains or wherever they were the first thing they knew, they would be preaching, whether they meant to or not. They do not think think they can preach or go on missions, but they can. Counselor David Cook spoke well, and told the young to be truthful and honest in all their dealings, and they would [be] trusted anywhere. Brother Moore also gave good good advice and of the hard times when we first settled this place about 15 or 16 years ago, we thought it was hard to get along. It was. but now many think it is hard now. It is hard to raise money, but we have plenty to eat and wear. The Bishop made good closing remarks and gave good advice, and gave out notices, and closed. Teachers meeting immediately after dismissal. Hyrum came home just night. Sister Joseph Dean[150] from Almy, came with him. She is an old acquaintance and a very good woman. Was once a resident of this place.

Monday, September 17

Sister Dean stayed with us all night. Hyrum found the Hog with the wind pipe cut nearly through but does not know what did it. He has gone to cutting lucerne. Therodore Hildt had to go and help his father as his brother had not come. Hyrum wanted to keep him until his wheat and hay is stacked. Sister Dean gone to Lydia Cook's. Has come to get currants wherever she can but it is almost too late. The storms and frost

---

150 Mary Jane Ingham (11/10/1855 - 9/20/1925) married Joseph Dean in 1875 in England. They had their first three children in England, and the following three, from 1881-1885 in Garden CIty, Utah. Their last four children were born in Almy, Wyoming. (KWJC-HPV)

has been so bad. Annie and Lucy picking Currants to fill the bottles. They cannot pick but a short time at once. I have to take care of the baby what I can. They find there is but few currants left. We shall not have near enough to fill the bottles. Not have any to dry.

Tuesday, September 18
Alice Teeples, my granddaughter [is] 17 years old today. The Relief Society teachers visited us to Day. It is some time since they have been around. Annie and Lucy picking currants what time they can get. Hyrum commenced to plough a little on his summer fallow land to sow fall grain. He bought him a new plow and is trying it. He has so much to do he does not know where to begin as it is all to be done at once and has no help now as Theodore had to go to help his father the 2nd crop of lucerne to cut and so many things to do. It is pleasant now.

Wednesday, September 19th
Hyrum finds he has to haul and stack his wheat before another storm. Young Ladies meeting. Annie attended. Towards night looks very much like rain again. I am not feeling very well today, but hope I shall not get clear down.

Thursday, September 20th
Annie & Lucy washing. Hyrum cutting lucerne for Brother Hildt, they having broken their machine.[151] We got the wheat stacked yesterday. It is quite pleasant today.

Friday, September 21
Quite pleasant, yet, although it seems to threaten a storm, But we hope to have a chance to get our hay in and get the wheat

---

[151] See note titled Horse Drawn Lucerne Cutting Machine in Appendix 2.

threshed. Hyrum is cutting lucerne for Jed Lutz.[152] He has gone to Brigham City for fruit.[153] Sister Linford, counselor to the Young Ladies, and Amy E. Cook, counselor to Stake Presidency went as far as Woodruff to meet Minnie Snow from Salt Lake City and held meetings on the way back.

Saturday, September 22

Jed & Fred Lutz came last night with fruit. Hyrum got the pay for cutting the lucerne in fruit, $1.75 peaches, $1.50 in peaches, 25 cent tomatoes, & I bought 75 cents plums of Fred Lutz. It took us it took us all until very late at night, to get done. We wanted it all done so as not to have it around on Sunday. Hyrum got in his wheat today. He worked for Roswell Allen to drill it in.

Sunday, September 23d

Hyrum and Annie went to Sunday School. It is a beautiful day. At two pm, the Young Ladies came in with Sister Snow and had meeting which was opened by David Cook, the usual singing by the choir, sacrament administered. The first speaker after the Bishop gave the meeting into the hands of the Young Ladies. Was Stake President Nancy Pugmire[154] of St. Charles spoke well a short time, and explained why they had met today, and the object of Sister Snow's visit. It was to instruct the

---

[152] Jared Ellis Lutz (12/26/1862 - 2/26/1944) married Musetta A Small in 1889 in Garden City, Utah. Jared is the son of Albert and Mary Lutz and the older brother of Fred Lutz who has been mentioned many times before. (KWJC-JML)

[153] There is a 10 mile stretch south of Brigham City that is known as "Utah's Famous Fruit Way" and Brigham City celebrates their annual, Peach Days.

[154] Nancy Emeline RIch (2/19/1854 - 1/11/1939) married Vincent McKay Pugmire on 7 Oct. 1873 in Salt Lake City, Utah. After that, they moved to St. Charles, Idaho and lived there the rest of their lives. (KW8S-W99)

Young Ladies in their duties. She then gave the meeting into Sister Snow's hands, who said she was grateful for the privilege of meeting with the people in this beautiful valley, for she felt it was a lovely place indeed. Spoke of the Spirit spoke of the spirit and said when we had his Spirit we would be calm, but when we were boisterous and angry and contradictory it was not the Spirit of peace and quietness. It was not the right way for us to do. Told the Young Ladies to be virtuous and truthful and cultivate a mild disposition in all things and live so that they may be prepared for the second coming of Christ, and wondered how many would be prepared if the world should go "come ye forth to meet the Bride Groom." How many of us would be ready? Spoke of Brother Woodruff saying the angel of destruction had gone forth which we could see in all the calamities going abroad in the earth and would continue until the judgments were fulfilled according predictions were fulfilled.

Monday, September 24th

This a lovely morning, Hyrum cutting lucerne and Theodore is helping Will. He is not very well and has a great deal of work to do. Annie ironing the last of last week's washing or rather finishing it. Brother Dean came for his wife and started started for home this morning. Got what currants she wanted and had a good visit.

Tuesday, September 25

Hyrum still cutting lucerne. Theodore helping Will plow. He has not got his wheat in yet and he is very poorly now and his 2d crop of lucerne not cut yet. Hyrum calculates to help him all he can. Will has not got any of his 2d crop of lucerne cut yet, and Hyrum will try to help him about cutting it is hurrying as fast as he can to get his own done so as to assist him.

Wednesday, September 26th
I was at Will's this morning. His health is no better. He asked me if I would go to the temple with him. I told him I would if I could get ready which I shall try to do.

Thursday, September 27th
Quite cool this morning with a strong north wind blowing. Hyrum getting his hay in as fast as possible. It looks so much like rain. Has rained a little. Harriet was intending to go to visit her daughter at Fillmore,[155] Utah, but she just got a letter saying she was coming up here with her family to spend the winter and then she could have a visit with all. I went over to see Will today, but he was in the field to work and did not see him. Annie & Lucy washing.

Friday, September 28th
Wind blowing strong again this morning. Rained but a little yesterday, not enough to hurt the hay any. Hauling today. We hope the hay will not be injured by storm nor the late wheat. I am quite poorly today. Afternoon went to the store and got white book muslin 2 yards 16 cents per yard 32, ribbon 15, tape 10, threads 55 on account the store owes for Society eggs turned in last fall. George Hall's father, Henry Hall came today to visit him. He is Mr. Cook's Sister's son, cousin to our children. Henry Hall came to visit his son George Hall.

Saturday, September 29th
Very high wind but no storm yet. Hyrum has two teams working to get his hay in today. Ed Calder's team and himself

---

[155] Beatrice Ann Eliza Teeples (3/31/1864 - 5/24/1942) married Marion Alfred Owns on 1 Jan. 1880 in Smithville, Arizona. They lived in Arizona for many years before moving to Fillmore, Utah and had their last four children there. (KWD9-FKP)

all day, and John Farner[156] afternoon. At dark, all in. Alonzo 39 years old today.

Sunday, September 30th

Quite cold and looks like snow. Hyrum & Will was talking of hauling Will's wheat. It looks so much like snow they finally concluded not to. They do not like to go on Sunday, but the wind is blowing pretty hard. In the evening, commenced raining.

[156] John Farner was married to Hannah Saxton, and they had 5 children at this time. (KWC8-PMM)

OCTOBER 1894

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Monday, October 1st [1894]
Snowed a little through the night and a little sleety snow this morning, but are in hopes it will clear off so they can haul wheat and cut lucerne before it gets froze too bad. Towards night, Will went and cut down some lucerne. I had been reading minutes of teachers meeting for 1887 for him to copy as he has the ward record to keep and it is away behind. It will be a great job for him to catch up. While it was storming, Hyrum & Theodore cleaned out the cellar & granary ready for the wheat when it is threshed. Hyrum let John Lutz[157] have one of the colts back that he let him have in trading for Bill. The horse died. John knew all about the horse and would trade, but Hyrum let him have one of the colts.

Tuesday, October 2d
It rained and snowed some last night again, but it was so Will could cut lucerne. John Lutz's wheat was threshed today and Hyrum borrowed some of him so he could let Will have some to drill in the rest of his wheat. Theodore and Hyrum went to Swan Creek today to work at blacksmithing making barn door

---

[157] John Howard Lutz (1/8/1858 - 12/25/1903) married Annie Elsie Christensen in 1882 in Randolph, Utah. John is the son of Albert and Mary Lutz and brother of Jared and Frederick Lutz. (KWJC-JML)

hinges and clevises.[158] Turned very cold just night. It was very late when they got back, and got considerably chilled.

Wednesday, October 3d
Hyrum had to get more wheat of Lutz for Will to sow. He has commenced to plow in the field. Summer fallow set Theodore to plowing.

Thursday, October 4th
Hyrum helping thresh for Roswell Allen and father and W. A. Moore[159]. He is very poorly today. Annie went to Fast Meeting forenoon, also to Relief Society meeting two pm. 12 present had a good meeting. President reading Articles of Faith, also from Exponent, and also testimonies borne concerning faith and the blessings of the Lord by Harriet B. Teeples and President Cook, myself, concerning the Indians in years gone by, when the Indians when they were hostile, we were protected and had power over the Indians by the prayer of faith, when we were 15 miles from any white inhabitants, when alone with our little children. I can testify to the goodness of God in all things even in afflictions, feeling to acknowledge his hand.

Friday, October 5th
Quite pleasant. Annie washing. We sent for Lucy Hildt to help us. We are washing up the Relief Society clothes preparatory to using them in the temple this fall. I am also sewing all the time I can get on mine, preparing to go. Preparing go Hyrum helping on the threshing machine.

---

[158] The clevis is a U-shaped piece that has holes at the end of the prongs to accept the clevis pin. The clevis pin is similar to a bolt, but is either partially threaded or unthreaded with a cross-hole for a split pin.

[159] Wright Anderson Moore, the patriarch of the Moore family, was 64 years old. (KWN2-7VT)

Saturday, October 6th

Hyrum has started to go to look at the stock being held at the Temple Forks in Logan Canyon[160] until the people can go to look out their own if there are any there. It is 20 miles from here. Last fall there were stock drove over there which caused a great deal of trouble as well as expense. Hyrum has a three years old colt over there which was driven over there last fall as soon as snow falls to a certain depth in the mountain. They are not passable until as late as June next. He had to let the young man that kept his colt have her for keeping her through the winter. We had a powerful wind this morning and every prospect of a hard storm with a very little rain and hail, not enough to wet the ground. It has seemed to pass off to the south of us. I hope it may now remain pleasant until hay and grain is all in and threshed. It has been quite pleasant for few days but it is quite cold now. ~~Hyrum got home just~~ Did not find any stock herded according to report. There had not been any sent over here and he did not find any.

Sunday, October 7th

Harriet is talking of going to meet her daughter, Alonzo is going to lend her a team. Amy and him and the children were up to Sunday School and meeting. Were here at noon. Had a good little visit. I went to meeting. It is very pleasant. Had an excellent one. Alonzo spoke at some length giving good instructions. Also John Farner spoke on the first principles of the gospel and from the time of Adam to the present time. Reviewed it short but comprehensively. Hyrum came just night found nothing. It was a false report. They did not have the stock corralled in the canyon as reported. He lost his time Saturday and had to be away from meeting Sunday.

---

[160] Temple Fork is about 20 miles up Logan Canyon from Garden City, Utah.

Monday, October 8th

Edward Calder, Harriet's son-in-law, took Alonzo's team and Harriet and Eunice went to meet her daughter. Started very early before daylight, but did not have to go as far as she had expected. They got back before night. Have arrived safely. Have had such a long journey from Arizona. All well which is a great blessing without accident. They have 5 children: 2 boys and three girls,[161] all smart, intelligent children. Marion Owen, Harriet's son-in-law, seems such a good man. Hyrum is helping Will haul his hay.

Tuesday, October 9

They are going to thresh for us today. Hyrum helping haul Will's wheat here to the machine and we cook for the threshers and all eat here and Will puts his grain in Hyrum's bin. Will has been greatly blessed in getting his hay and wheat all in without it getting destroyed and his health being so poor. Hyrum has helped him all he could; they are all here working together here at the machine. Bee gave us a few peaches and apples, a taste to eat, and some dried apples, 4 or 5 lbs.

Wednesday, October 10th

Hyrum is helping Will haul hay all day. He is having Theodore Hildt help thresh for others on the machine in the forenoon. Afternoon helping haul Will's hay. Annie is covering quilts today. Took them down to her mother's, as her rooms are large and they can put them on and not be in the way. Lucy went

---

[161] Beatrice and Marion have been previously mentioned. Their children are Marion William Owens Sr. (6/5/1881 - 4/2/1950), Harriet Lucretia Owens (11/4/1882 - 11/18/1961). Their third daughter Maria Amelia Owens (3/12/1885 - 3/21/1885) died a few weeks after she was born. James Alfred Owens (11/29/1886 - 12/5/1950), Elsie Bird Owens (7/19/1889 - 3/31/1978). and Josephine Owens (6/24/1892 - 2/13/1974). Their next child, Clarence Alonzo Owens was born 27 Oct. 1894. (KWD9-FKP)

with her to help take care of baby, also help her mother a little about the house work. I am not very well today have to be in bed part the time.

Thursday, October 11th
Hyrum went to mill to Paris today. Himy went with him. The mill at Lake Town notRunning. A pulley is broken and has not come from the east yet.

Friday, October 12th
Hyrum returned with good flour. Sarah Cook has a little daughter[162] born yesterday; [on the] 11th, doing well. Will gone to Evanston for goods for the store. Annie ironing temple clothes; is doing two suits 25 cents each. Wallace Pope[163] is going to use one suit and Rosie Lutz[164] the other; are going to be married in temple.

Saturday, October 13th
I went to Lydia and Sadie Cook's a short time today. Hannah Jensen came from Salt Lake City last night and slept with me. She went to Swan Creek on a horse that Tommy McCann[165] lent her to ride on his way home as he was taking them to Fish Haven.

---

[162] Annie Eliza Laker Cook (10/12/1894 - 12/9/1895) was the daughter of Alonzo Howland Cook and Sarah Edith Lake, and Ann Eliza's granddaughter. (KWBB-X47)

[163] Charles Wallace Pope (12/27/1872 - 10/13/1956). (KWCL-DCJ)

[164] Rosetta Katherine Lutz (9/19/1878 - 11/27/1946) was the daughter of George and Rosetta Lutz. The couple was married on 16 Oct. 1894. (KWZ4-VW5)

[165] Thomas Newell Ravenhill McCann (3/29/1874 - 2/17/1951) married Eunice Roselia Teeples, Amanda's granddaughter, on 11 Oct. 1899 in Randolph, Utah. (KWZJ-CK6)

Sunday, October 14th
Hyrum went to Sunday School. Annie could not get ready this morning. She felt very tired at noon. Alma Findlay lectured on how the Sunday School should be managed. Hyrum and Annie both attended. Also the afternoon meeting. There are quite a number going over to Logan to be married in the temple. Edwin Stock of Fish Haven is just married after living a widower for about ten years. He has four children; three boys and one girl.

Monday, October 15
Will has gone to Evanston. I do not know as we can get ready to go to the temple this Fall. It is getting so late. I am trying to get ready to go. Netty Cook, Henry's wife came last night from Woodruff to see about getting some fruit, but it is about gone. Went to stay with her mother who is very poorly, Marion Owens[166] and his wife were here to dinner. Will got home but some youngsters stole some raisins and peanuts from the wagon while he went back a little ways to get some brooms that had fallen off the load. Hyrum still digging potatoes.

Tuesday, October 16
Very pleasant. Still digging potatoes on our lot. Nettie started back today. Got a little fruit of her mother. The threshing all done. Annie washing.

Wednesday, October 17
Annie went in the afternoon to Young Ladies meeting, but there was not any, as the bell is out of repair and did not ring. She went to her mother's for a while. Looks very much like rain.

---

166 Marion Alfred Owens (7/16/1860 - 2/18/1925) married Beatrice Ann Eliza Teeples, Eliza's granddaughter, on 1 Jan. 1880 in Smithville, Arizona. (KWD9-FKL)

Thursday, October 18th
Raining today, some small showers. Finished digging in the field. Hyrum took tithing in wheat, potatoes, cabbage, and other things. Plowed the lot over and picked what potatoes could be found and finishing up such things for winter. No Relief Society meeting. None came as the bell did not ring.

Friday, October 19
Raining this morning, poured down through the night, raining through the day. Hyrum & Theodore hauling manure on the ~~garden~~ field. Annie gone to her mother's to help cook for the weddingers, who they expect. Her youngest Brother, Emile,[167] who is married now, and her oldest one has been some years, but is now going through the temple to be sealed. They are expected home today. We have just heard Brother Nathaniel Hodges of Lake Town had one Daughter. Hyrum got a notification this afternoon that he was called by President Woodruff to fill a Mission to the Australasian Islands on a mission.

Saturday, October 20
Rained all night and looks as though it might rain all day. We are talking about Hyrum's intended mission where & how we are to get his outfit from as the missionaries have to pay their way out and fit themselves out, but we are confident the Lord will open the way for his laborers in the vineyard. There are many needed as there millions who have never have never heard the sound of the everlasting gospel and it has to be preached in all the world before the end shall come and we know by the signs spoken of by all the holy prophets it is not far off and it is necessary to do all we can to be prepared for it. Will started for Evanston this morning but the roads are very

---

[167] Emil Smith Vaterlaus (6/18/1868 - 6/14/1938) married Rosa Wyss on 18 Oct. 1894 in Logan, Utah. (KWVP-1NK)

bad now. His little boy went with one horse to help him up the hills for a ways and then will come back to do the chores at home while his father is gone.

Sunday, October 21
Rained nearly all night. Raining a little nearly all day. Alonzo's family up to meeting. At noon, Alma Findlay lectured concerning Sunday Schools. Afternoon meeting. The mud was so sticky I could not walk, therefore did not go. The Bishop called a while and talked about Hyrum going on his mission. Advised him to go by all means if he could raise the means and he would see what could be done about it.

Monday, October 22
Hyrum wrote to President Woodruff[168] to know how much money would be required, and what would be necessary for him to take with him as he accepted the call and would do all in his power to fit himself out. We expect to know soon how it will be.

Tuesday, October 23d
Hyrum had to help Jim Hansen thresh. He was calculating to go for wood. He calculates to get up wood to last us this winter if possible before he starts.

Wednesday, October 24
Hyrum gone for wood today. Came home towards night with a nice load of quaking asp wood and unloaded and did up the chores and down to a wedding supper to Brother Vaterlaus as her Annie's youngest Brother has just been married. Conrad cut his leg while he was gone. Was cutting kindling and stick

---

[168] To see the letter, see note titled Hyrum's mission response in Appendix 2.

his pocket knife into his thigh. Hyrum was quite sick tonight, also the baby vomiting. I was also very poorly tonight.

Thursday, October 25
Marion Owens engaged Hyrum to go and meet Dolphie Teeples at the toll gate in Blacksmith Fork Canyon. He has such a heavy load he could not get in without help. Hyrum was going to get winter's wood and Marion told him he would get him 4 loads as he could not leave his family just now as his wife was quite sick. Now the baby is not very well. Is vomiting, but we think she she will be soon be all right. Storming, raining some. Looks like snow. Baby about the same through the day. Quite bad through the night. Johanna Cook and 4 of her children were here to dinner. Johanna is going to work in the temple through the winter for the dead. She is taking her two youngest[169] and one little boy to take care of them while she works days in the temple. The oldest is going back to see his father.

Friday, October 26th
Baby not quite as well as she was yesterday. Grows worse through the day. Seems as though we could not get the vomiting stopped. We are all tired out being awake day and night. Storming quite bad.

Saturday, October 27
Brother and Sister Vaterlaus stayed with us last night. The baby changed for the better towards morning and is quite natural in answer to prayer. Has stopped vomiting. Emile's wife Rosie helped Annie awhile. Washed some colored clothes. Hyrum came just night. The baby better. Was so glad to see her father.

---

169 Johanna Cook's "two youngest" were probably 5 year-old Delbert (KLZ5-V58), a grandson she adopted after the death of his mother earlier that year, and 5 year-old Idalia Johanna (KWZ2-HN2).

Bee had a son[170] born about 1 or two o'clock this morning. All doing well.

Sunday, October 28
The baby rested quite well through the night but is not well enough to for them to take her to meeting. It is some stormy today. Hyrum attended Sunday School and meeting. Hyrum took cold while he was gone for Dolphie and has a tooth ache very bad.

Monday, October 29
Sent $5.75 by in registered letter by mail to Randolph to pay Hyrum's and my taxes. Hyrum got up in the night and sacked up the potatoes to take to Montpelier to get some shoes and a few things and have his teeth pulled. I am going with him to see Sarah Cook and stay with her while he is gone to Montpelier. We came to Sarah's about noon. Hyrum's teeth were aching so bad he hurried right along. He wanted them out. Sarah has a beautiful little girl. She is very quiet. Hannah Jensen is washing. I feel quite tired riding so high up on a load, though Hyrum fixed a spring seat on as good as possible and it sprung good. The baby is a little over three weeks old.

Tuesday, October 30th
Alonzo came with some cattle and Lonny & Lashy is back with some sheep. They are going to stay tonight to Newt Austin's[171] tonight. I had a good night's rest. All feel smart and quite well this morning. Hyrum came just after dinner had two teeth pulled and feels better. Potatoes are only 45 cents per hundred.

---

[170] Clarence Alonzo Owens (10/27/1894 - 7/29/1966) is the seventh child of Beatrice Ann Eliza Teeples and Marion Alfred Owens. (K2MH-PPM)

[171] Newton Francis Austin (7/3/1843 - 7/31/1922) married Sarah Jane Wilcox on 7 June 1866 in Paris, Idaho. (KWJD-NVW)

The whole load of beautiful large potatoes only brought 7 or 8 dollars. It seems hard for the farmer these days. Arrived home just dusk. Feel quite tired.

Wednesday, October 31st

Raining through the night and most of the day. I had to lay in the bed most of the day. I am feeling very poorly, The baby not very well. Annie is trying to wash a little for her. Raining quite hard.

NOVEMBER 1894

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Thursday, November 1st [1894]
Fast Meeting at ten am. Hyrum and Annie and Himy went. I had to lie in bed most of the morning. I feel weak and tired, but went to Relief Society meeting. Had 12 present and had a very good meeting. Secretary read a Lecture on Faith from the Doctrine and Covenants.[172] Republican rally this evening Wesley K. Walton[173] of Woodruff, Mr. Gray[174] of Randolph were the speakers.

Friday, November 2d
Pleasant again, but quite cool. I went to the store and traded $10 or eleven dollars mostly under clothing to fit him out for his mission. We sold a cow for $17.

Saturday, November 3rd
Hyrum working his poll tax today. I am not very well.

---

[172] Lectures on Faith used to be the "Doctrine" part of the Doctrine & Covenants. It was taken out in the 1920s.

[173] Wesley Kimball Walton (2/21/1850 - 4/9/1917) married Frances Matilda Huffaker on 17 July 1876 in Salt Lake City, Utah. They had their first 9 children in Woodruff, Utah and moved to Salt Lake City, Utah before April 1895. (KWCF-QYL)

[174] John Cruickshank Gray (7/18/1851 - 5/11/1932) was originally from England and more recently from Randolph, Utah. (KW63-PDV)

Sunday, November 4th
Hyrum and Annie and the children. Emil Vaterlaus and his wife went to conference. Started early. It is twenty miles and they want to be at the ten o'clock meeting. George Q. Cannon[175] and Heber J. Grant,[176] Joseph F. Smith[177] of the Presidency of the church are expected to preach. I did not attend meeting. It is very pleasant today for the time of the year.

Monday, November 5th
Heber J. Grant preached here last night concerning our duties and obligations to each other and the Lord and especially observing the word of wisdom, It was a positive commandment to refrain from the use of those things. Also said President Woodruff had a revelation that the angel of destruction had left the portals of heaven never to return until his mission was accomplished, which we see in every things' destruction by sea and land. Also at the close spoke of the foolishness of brethren having feelings because a man did not have the same political belief as themselves and be so offended as to pass them on the street and not speak. Hyrum went to turn the water out of the ditch today. Democratic Rally,

---

[175] George Q. Cannon was the first counselor in the First Presidency called by Wilford Woodruff on 7 Apr. 1889 and served in that presidency until 2 Sept. 1898.

[176] Heber J. Grant, who later served as the 7th President of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, was a member of the Quorum of the Twelve Apostles called by John Taylor on 16 Oct. 1882 and served in that calling until 23 Nov. 1918.

[177] Joseph F. Smith, who later served as the 6th President of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, was the second counselor in the First Presidency called by Wilford Woodruff and served in this capacity from 7 Apr. 1889 until 6 Oct. 1901.

Speakers J. M. Baxter[178] of Woodruff, Hyrum Nebeker[179] of Lake Town.

Tuesday, November 6th
Hyrum sacked potatoes to take to Evanston for Jim Hansen as he is owing him $10 on a horse trade. Has to pay it before he goes away. Election today. Annie washing. Eunice Teeples helping us. William Cook very poorly again. I have been there part of the day. I feel very bad about him. They are talking of going to Wolcott's ranch. Thinking it may do him good.

Wednesday, November 7th
Dolphie Teeples went and took Will and his family for a visit to border on Wolcott's ranch. Hyrum started early for Evanston. Annie and the children went with him. They are going to stay with her Sister Mrs. Irwin until he gets back there. I expect it will be next Saturday. Eunice Teeples and Hattie Owens are going to milk the cows and have half the milk, also stay with me nights. The report is Frank Cannon[180] is elected delegate to Congress. He is Republican.

Thursday, November 8
Well as usual this morning. Henry Hall is attending to the mail horses. Looks like rain. Chris Coons had a cow of ours to the dairy. Brought 22 lbs today, 2 cheeses, 22 lbs each.

---

[178] John McKinnon Baxter (6/3/1859 - 7/17/1936) married Agnes Smith on 8 May 1878 in Randolph, Utah. He served as Bishop of the Woodruff Ward.(KWVQ-9B2)

[179] Hyrum Nebeker (5/3/1866 - 6/29/1955) married Phebe Almira Hulme on 2 June 1886 in Logan, Utah. (KWC3-B18)

[180] Frank J. Cannon (1/25/1859 - 7/25/1933) was a candidate for the U.S. House of Representatives in 1892 and was elected for 1895-1896 from Utah.

Friday, November 9
Quite hard frost.

Saturday, November 10th
Eunice & Hattie helped do up the work. Eunice mixed light bread last night. I am baking it to day. Hyrum and Annie came just night. Brought some coal for the store.

Sunday, November 11th
Hyrum went to Sunday School and they both went to afternoon meeting. Dolph came from the ranch. Will's Family came home. Sadie had to see to things as Will had to stay awhile, for they took him to Dr. Hoover[181] and he prescribed for him and told Will to keep him there a few weeks and see that he takes the medicines he prescribed. Perhaps it might help him.

Monday, November 12th
Cold last night but pleasant. Hyrum went to Swan Creek and got his big wagon and get ready to haul mahogany wood for winter. Fixing up his wagon this afternoon. Hyrum received a letter from City Box B.

Tuesday, November 13th
Hyrum went for a load of mahogany. Having a good load. Sent a letter to the City Box B to answer George Reynolds of yesterday.[182]

---

[181] Clayton Augustus Hoover (2/25/1853 - 11/27/1929) married Bessie Rea Brown on 17 July 1894 in Bear Lake Co., Idaho. Dr. Hoover was the first doctor in Bear Lake Co. and was a resident of Montpellier, Idaho. (LHFN-DPM)

[182] See note titled Letter to Elder George Reynolds and Letter from Ezra Ross Richards in Appendix 2.

Wednesday, November 14th
Dolph Teeples went with Hyrum for a load of mahogany. They got each a good load. Sadie received a letter from her sister at the ranch where Will is. She says he is considerable better. He also wrote a good letter. By it we think he is much better. We are fixing clothes for Hyrum to go on his mission. There is considerable to do.

Thursday, November 15
Hyrum could not go for wood today as it is storming so bad. Snowing. Hyrum working on the chicken coop to make it warm for winter. Annie washing a little. I was so poorly, and it stormed so bad, I could not attend Relief Society meeting.

Friday, November 16th
Charlie Bryson, Sadie Cook's brother and her mother came last night and started to the ranch this morning to see Will. Hyrum received a letter today from Post Office Box B, Salt Lake City written by W. C. Spence,[183] Emigration agent for the Church, telling him what his fare would be from Salt Lake City to Sydney, Australia, or Auckland, New Zealand, $118.25 one hundred and eighteen dollars twenty five cents. It is going to be very hard to get. He can only raise fifty dollars and what his clothing costs. Sadie's two little girls have come here to stay with us while she is gone to the ranch. The wind is terrible today. They will suffer.

Saturday, November 17th
Pleasanter today, but the wind was quite bad in the afternoon. Hyrum got another load of mahogany.

---

[183] 42 year-old transportation agent William C. Spence lived in Salt Lake City with his wife Cynthia and 6 children. He had extensive experience dealing with the railroad. (KDM1-9FV)

Sunday, November 18th
Some pleasanter today. Again Hyrum and Annie went to meeting. President Stucki of Paris preached.

Monday, November 19th
Looks like a storm. A powerful wind most of the day.

Tuesday, November 20th
Hyrum's and Annie little girl [is] one year old today. Payed 4 lbs 1/4 of cheese [for] tithing. The Bishop took it down.

Wednesday, November 21st
Cold and very windy today. Snowed a little but did not lay on. Annie washing. We are hurrying with our work. Annie sewing on the machine and I am doing the needlework and finishing up of things for Hyrum. There was a dance appointed for Friday night. The proceeds to go to the choir. Hyrum and Annie went but did not stay long. The rules were read to be observed through the winter. There were to be but two waltzes in one night and certain number would not dance, so it was broken up. They would not buy a ticket, but there were quite a number that were, but not the majority.

Thursday, November 22d
Hyrum gone to look [for] stock as he wants it all in before he goes and there are several gone. It is quite pleasant but cold. He came just night feeling quite badly as the horse had stumbled and fallen on him and lay on him some time before he could extricate himself. His thumb of his left hand was driven back out of joint, but he put it in place himself and had no bones broken. Was a Miracle that he escaped with so little injury. He is trying to to get ready to go on his mission, and the adversary is seems is trying to do everything possible to hinder the work of the Lord, and we feel to thank him for his many mercies.

Friday, November 23d
Hyrum's hand is badly swollen and quite painful, but we hope it will soon be well again so he can get his work done that he wishes done before he goes. It is very cold to do. Sister Lambourn is going to Ladies Conference with the mail.

Saturday, November 24
Ladies Conference. Conference commences at St. Charles at ten A.M. But I have this bad cold coming on. Taking the air riding will hurt my lungs so bad. Thought best not to go. Himy was quite poorly yesterday. Has had quite a breaking out and came out in sores and feels very sick, but is better today. No more broken out. The sunshines beautiful too and I would have been glad to have gone to meeting.

Sunday, November 25
I could not go to meeting. Annie could not go as the baby is too sick to go out. She is vomiting all the time. Has a bad cough. I have also. We cannot do anything much but take care of the baby and our cooking and a few things. We cannot do much at Hyrum's sewing. Annie has a dress to make and wants to get it done before the farewell dance which will be next Friday evening. I am finishing off work.

Monday, November 26th
Hyrum is preparing all he can. Settling up things and today has been looking [for] lost stock. We have 3 heifers and a colt gone. He looked all day. Did not find any. The baby is getting worse. There is nothing seems to help her much. Administration does the most.

Tuesday, November 27
Baby about the same. Hyrum has to be in to help take care of the baby what he can. We are nearly worn out for loss of sleep.

Wednesday, November 28th
The time is fast approaching when Hyrum has to leave and oh the loneliness. But he is called by the Priesthood of the Lord to go and preach glad tidings of great joy to the South Sea Islanders and we hope he may be blessed in his work. He has a language to learn before he can make them understand.

Thursday, November 29
Annie had to have Emiles Vaterlaus's wife, Rose, help her with her dress yesterday. For a while today also. The baby about the same. Is quite sick. I am quite poorly with a bad cold. Cough considerable.

Friday, November 30th
All hands preparing to go to the farewell party. The baby in the afternoon was so much better we concluded to take her to the dance as Annie and Hyrum both wished to be together for the last time for three years. We all went but the baby was very worrisome the first of the evening but was very good the last part of the night. It is a free dance. We had an old fashioned one. The boys donated Hyrum about twenty dollars to help him on his journey. All seem to feel well towards Hyrum and would be glad to help him more if possible. The Bishop could not attend as his wife is very sick, not expected live. Mary Hall had a little girl born today. Mary is very sick. Has sinking spells.[184]

---

[184] Sinking spells are episodes of sudden weakness or fainting.

DECEMBER 1894

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Saturday, December 1st [1894]
We all feel tired out. The baby worries all night, but is no worse this morning. She has a little appetite. She has not nursed but very little for several days. Before we see she is gaining a little, but is very cross. We cannot get much done but to take care of her, yet I am very bad with my cough.

Sunday, December 2d
My cough worse. The baby is a little better. Hyrum went to meeting. Annie's baby so cross she cannot take her.

Monday, December 3th
Very pleasant. The baby about the same. Annie went to her mother's to get some of Hyrum's sewing done thinking her mother could help her about taking care of the baby. Himy went with them. Hyrum went to Swan Creek and got a load of lumber for Joseph Irwin. Came back between two and three but concluded not to go to Lake Town with it until in the night. He wants to be with us all he can. The time is very short now.

Tuesday, December 4th
He started long before day for Lake Town. He got home quite early. Settled all up. Paid everything he owed him and got some books. He went to Montpelier with the mail. Pretty cold today.

Wednesday, December 5th
Hyrum came with the mail about three o'clock. He borrowed $45 dollars. It would have been $100 but 5 is the interest. We have to keep the mail horses 5 months to pay for it. He got $50 for keeping them since last July first to November 1st, so he has $100 of his own to start with. By being very saving perhaps he may get along, but cannot get an overcoat. He so much needs also another satchell. He improvised a box which he will use, but it is not safe for fear of being mashed to pieces. He has to take two changes of underclothing to Joseph Linford[185] who is already there on a mission. He is packing up.

Thursday, December 6
Hyrum is doing all he can to get ready. We went to Harriet's to spend the evening. Mostly our own family. The Bishop was with us. We had a good evening together. Hyrum packed all he could before we went over. He expects to start early in the morning. Has snowed a good deal.

Friday, December 7th
Hyrum started about nine am.[186] Has to go from Lake Town with the mail about one o'clock. We felt as brave as possible knowing it is for the gospel's sake and the will of the Lord. He is in the hands of our Heavenly Father and has gone to do his will. Annie has moved her bed in my room and we are all going to sleep in here this winter.

---

[185] Joseph William Linford Jr. (9/2/1867 - 1/21/1934) was born in Paris, Idaho and married Lois Esther Ricks on 14 June 1899 in Logan, Utah. Joseph served a mission to New Zealand in 1893. (KW8J-PGZ)

[186] The Missionary Department registry includes Hyrum Cook's name. It shows he returns from his mission September 1897.

Saturday, December 8th
It seems very lonely since Hyrum has gone. But we know he is on the Lord's work and has to leave all to publish glad tidings of great joy to the inhabitants of the earth. There is considerable snow now. Received a letter from Genie Ledyard.

Sunday, December 9th
We could not any of us go to meeting today. My cough is much worse. Sister Vaterlaus quite sick.

Monday, December 10th
I am about the same. Cough very hard. Quite cold and stormy. Sister Calder very sick not expected to live. She has to be bolstered up cannot lie down.

Tuesday, December 11th
I am very poorly today. At night was so bad several came in and I was administered to by several of the Brethren and was immediately relieved. There is so much efficacy in the laying on of hands for the healing of the sick which I have experienced all the years since we joined the Church of Christ. Amanda P. Cook got home tonight and stayed with me to take care of me.

Wednesday, December 12th
Hyrum has arrived in Salt Lake City and is preparing to start for Vancouver. We have heard from him several times. We got a letter from John M. Allen[187] saying Hyrum started at 7 pm in the best of spirits. We also received a letter from Hyrum at Huntington on the Oregon short line. He is in company with C. W. Spence [W. C. Spence], the Agent, Brother Ashby,

---

[187] John Minkler Allen, son of Lorinda Allen (Ann Eliza's Relief Society Secretary) and John Allen, was an unmarried, 26-year-old at this time. (K27T-PSC)

[Brother] Ellis, and himself all right. Would arrive at Portland, Oregon next day.

Thursday, December 13th
I am gaining now a little all the time now Brother Vaterlaus is doing our chores. Sister Vaterlaus is better. We also received two blessings where he was set apart for his mission.[188] They are excellent.

Friday, December 14th
Sister Flora A. Calder[189] passed away last night between 10 and eleven o'clock, and is out of a world of suffering, which she has for years with heart disease and dropsy.[190]

Saturday, December 15
Sister Calder was buried today at one pm. Henry and Nettie were over from Woodruff to the funeral. Celia Spencer,[191] her oldest Daughter living in Randolph, could not come as she has

---

[188] Annie's brother Emil Vaterlaus served in the Swiss and German Mission beginning in 1894. When he was called in 1892, he wrote to Pres. Woodruff of his great honor and desire to serve, but also of his poverty. He promised to do all he could to earn the money to serve.

[189] Flora Ann Simmons (10/18/1832 - 12/13/1894) married Robert Calder on 25 Dec. 1853 in Bountiful, Utah. They had ten children, their fourth was Genett Calder who married Henry Howland Cook. Robert was Bishop of the Garden City Ward at this time. (KWJX-8MZ)

[190] Dropsy is an old-fashioned or less technical term for edema, which is swelling caused by a collection of fluid in the spaces that surround the body's tissues and organs.

[191] Celia Ann Calder (12/1/1854 - 8/29/1939) married William Spencer on 9 Dec. 1872 in Salt Lake City, Utah. They lived in Evanston, Wyoming, then Garden City, Utah, before Randolph, Utah. (KWNV-KRL)

the milk leg[192] and is under the doctor's care. Quite a pleasant cold day. It been storming. Henry and Nettie here awhile. Brothers Stucki & Findlay from Paris were speakers.

Sunday, December 16th
The brethren here from Randolph and talked to the people. It is said they had an excellent meeting. I was not able to attend.

Monday, December 17th
We expect Hyrum started from Vancouver yesterday. We expect to hear from him soon. Pleasant but cold I am gaining still a little. My cough very much better I am so I can walk around now and do little chores around and take care of baby.

Tuesday, December 18
Quite pleasant still, but cold. No word from Hyrum.

Wednesday, December 19th
Cold but pleasant. Looks much like a storm. Brother Vaterlaus is poorly. Has had his feet wet so much has taken a bad cold. Is in bed. Sister Vaterlaus better.

Thursday, December 20th
This morning we are having a terrible blizzard. A person can see but very little distance. The snow fills the face and eyes so they can hardly see where they are going. It rained in the night. Brother Vaterlaus very sick. Cannot get out at all.

---

[192] "Milk leg" was a term commonly used in the 19th century, including in 1894, to describe a painful condition that affected women, often after childbirth. It refers to deep vein thrombosis (DVT), particularly involving a clot in the leg, which causes significant swelling, pain, and sometimes a pale or "milky" appearance of the affected leg.

Friday, December 21th
Emile is doing the chores all the time now. We received a letter from Hyrum at Vancouver. Had a day at Portland to view the sights, the largest trees he ever saw, a live seal, and a large swan. The agent was with them. The next day went to Vancouver to go aboard of the ship. The train was taken over the Columbia River on a large ferry boat. They went aboard of the ship in the 16th, but did not start out until the 17th, as there had been such a storm the ship could load her cargo. They had to stay at a hotel before boarding the vessel and Hyrum says he will be short of means. The young men that are with him have more a good deal than he has, but he is going to be very careful and thinks it will take him through. The water looks expansive to him as he says. Our baby boy. It is many thousand miles. We hope he may not be sea sick or the boys that are with him. God bless them on their journey and be with them through all dangers, is my our prayer.

Saturday, December 22d
Very pleasant. Brother Vaterlaus is out today doing chores but is some lame. I have been much better. Today have been finishing off work and writing some. I am very thankful to be able to do something and my cough better. Do not cough much now.

Sunday, December 23d
Clear and cold, but I am not able to attend meeting yet. Annie did not go either. I am gaining a little but not able to get out yet. I walked around all I was able hoping to be able to ride out tomorrow to hear the programme at the meeting house.

Monday, December 24th
I wanted to go and hear the programme but am not near as well as yesterday. Quite sick all the forenoon. Felt a little better towards night. Son Will called for me, also Marion Owens. My

grand daughter's husband offered to take me, but I could not go just night. Alonzo's family came up to the evenings amusement. He came in the evening. They had a good time. Annie went to her father's to dinner and supper. They helped her get home at night.

Tuesday, December 25
Christmas day pleasant but cold. Annie went to her fathers to dinner. They sent me some. Had a picnic in th evening. They said they had an enjoyable time the first of the evening, but later some one had let the young boys have some kind of liquor and quite a number got intoxicated and it did not end so well. I received a box from Will Rice's[193] little girls with doll for baby and Mother Gooses book for Himy, and Linda, the mother, sent me a nice little camel's hair shoulder shawl for Christmas present. Came Christmas morning in the mail.

Wednesday, December 26
Very pleasant today. Warren Longhurst and his wife are here on their way to Provo where they are going to attend the University in the interest of the Young Mens and Young Ladies and Sunday School.

Thursday, December 27
I gain a little each day but have not been away from home yet. Henry Hall went to Montpelier with 87 1/2. He did not come home and George his son went for him. He found him and that he had but $5 left. He had three bright copper cents that had been palmed off on him for three five dollar pieces. Has been on a spree and had been taken in by sharpers or

---

[193] William Henry Sidney Howland Rice (7/10/1858) was Ann Eliza's nephew. He married Linda A. Rice (1863) on 14 Aug. 1884 in Kane Co., Illinois. (KHNC-BGS)

something.[194] George got him into the sleigh while he did an errand and when he got back his father was gone, and he had to come back without. Wrote to Hyrum. Directed the Letter to Mr. c/o J. H. Dalton,[195] 10 Queen Street, Auckland, New Zealand which he said would find him when he first got there, and when he was settled permanently would let us know his address.

Friday, December 28
Quite cold. The coldest of the season. Annie is beginning to wash. I am putting sleeves in an old black dress.

Saturday, December 29
Annie finished today. It is cold but we have all the mahogany wood we need keep a fire most of the time all night and are very comfortable. Finished my black dress.

Sunday, December 30th
Some warmer today. Himy went to Sunday School, and Annie went to meeting afternoon and Conjoint in the Evening, but had to come home before it was out. Will and his wife spent part of the evening with me, until just before Annie came from meeting. Henry Hall sent for his clothes, but George has gone to try to get his father to come back with him.

---

[194] The phrase "taken in by sharpers" referred to being deceived, tricked, or swindled by sharpers, which was a term used to describe con artists or cheats who made a living by defrauding others. A sharper typically engaged in schemes like gambling fraud, counterfeit goods, or other types of financial deceit.

[195] John Howard Dalton (1/19/1859 - 4/2/1940) was born in London in 1859. He immigrated to Auckland, New Zealand and married Christina Howatson McSkimming on 4 Feb. 1885. (MLPX-QTV)

Monday, December 31st

The last day of the year. Annie is baking pies and cakes. We sent Clarrissa Rolph,[196] a poor woman, a bowl of preserves and a large pie for her and children. A dance in the meeting house by the dance committee. George's father came home with him.

[196] Hannah Clarissa Kinney Rolph (9/30/1862 - 3/20/1951) was likely a single mother at this time with at least three young children. (LZLB-D51)

JANUARY 1895

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Tuesday, January 1st [1895]
I thank my Heavenly Father that he has spared the lives of our family to behold another year and I have been spared to be nearly recovered from a very severe spell of sickness through the power of the priesthood in answer to prayer of the servants of the Lord in my behalf and the faith of the children and family in my behalf and anointing of holy consecrated oil for the healing of the sick. I was invited to my daughter Harriet's to dinner, it being the 55th Anniversary of my marriage and the 15th of my granddaughter's Bee or Ann Eliza Beatrice who is at her mother's on a visit this winter. Marion Owens came over to help me. I walked by taking his arm and had a cane. Got along well. Had dinner and a good visit, and just night my grandson Alonzo Randolph Teeples helping me home. Annie and children went to her father's to dinner as their family were all there and went to a dance at the meeting house, coming home early. It was an entertainment our school teacher got up for the children. Pleasant, but quite cold.

Wednesday, January 2d
Annie and the children went with her brother to Lake Town to visit her sister Eliza Irwin. Just after they started, the wind began to blow and increase to a regular blizzard. Got home just before dark. Had a cold ride back. I sent the pay to settle all up with Brother Irwin.

Thursday, January 3d
The storm still continues. Blew and snowed all last night, and all day.

Friday, January 4th
Not blowing so hard and Will and Dolph Teeples thought he would go over the Lake for cedar posts, fearing he could not go this winter if not now. But they had not been gone before it began to snow and blow very hard.

Saturday, January 5th
The storm still continues. Blew all day and is cold. I sold a fat cow to David. She was small and cattle are so low. He did not feel as though he could pay more than fifteen dollars in store pay, which he would let us have as low as possible. We have traded considerable already on it. Will has not come back and the storm still continues.

Sunday, January 6th
Snowed and blew all night. Still storming and drifting. Annie did not go to Sunday School or meeting. Blowing, and snowing still. Will and Dolph came just night. Did not bring loads but brought two deer. Still storming tonight. We have since found that Will came home Saturday night with a load of cedar posts. Dolph killed the two deer and gave away three halves, and his half was left as Dolph was on horseback [and] could not bring it, and those that were with teams did not, so he did not have any.

Monday, January 7th
Very pleasant and bright all day. Annie washed some woolen bed sheets and other woolen clothes. Towards night, Henry sent me 11 eleven lemons by Ed Calder.

Tuesday, January 8
Annie commenced to wash diapers for the baby. Did not finish, but was taken sick and had to go to bed. Harriet came over and finished them. Quite cold and stormy.

Wednesday, January 9th
Annie is better this morning. It is snowing some, but warmer than it has been, and thawing,

Thursday, January 10th
Very pleasant the sun shining brightly all day. Will returned from Woodruff. Henry sent by him about ten lbs. of onions. I feel to thank him very much. It has been thawing. We received a letter from Hyrum written at Honolulu on the 24 December. All well then, but they had a storm for 4 days and had been quite seasick. But it was very calm and hoped they would have no more storms. The Captain and officers of the ship had been very kind to our boys, and they had a Holy Catholic meeting on board of the vessel and invited the Boys to hold a meeting the next Sunday after Christmas, which they expected to do. He did not see Matthew and Libbie Noall,[197] as they were at the plantation. He wrote them a letter. Saw a goodly number of the native sisters who were very busy quilting, and one that could talk English. She found out that Hyrum's Brother married Libbie Noall's sister. Seemed so glad. She sent to a Chinese Restaurant and bought a dinner for the three Elders. They were treated very kindly and given lots of beautiful flowers. He sent us the leaves of some of them. He had seen many great sights. He told Himy about seeing flying fishes and one as big as a pig, and how they saw some little native boys dive down in deep water and get nickels that the

---

[197] Matthew Noall (2/1/1864 - 2/24/1950) married Elizabeth DeEtte Laker on 25 June 1885 in Logan, Utah. They had four children by 1895. (KWCD-3GG)

passengers dropped into the sea and only missed one. They got 50 or 60 cents each, and wanted him to be a very good boy and he would bring him something nice when he came home. They all seemed in the best of spirits. Said he would write every chance he had. They had been on the sea only 8 days. We are so glad that we can hear from him on his journey and thank the Lord for his goodness and mercy unto us all and his overruling hand over us all.

Friday, January 11
Very cloudy all day. Quite warm and thawing. Annie is better. Is putting down a piece of carpet in the kitchen. I am knitting a pair of stockings for the baby. Sister Vaterlaus came up in the evening to help Annie a little while.

Saturday, January 12th
This morning sent off Relief Society report ending December 31st 1894. Very cloudy, dull morning. Very warm for the time of the year. Brother Vaterlaus helping Annie finish putting down the carpet; Harriet made out Relief Society report. She is Treasurer of Society. Thawing, raining in the afternoon. Primary Meeting, Himy went.

Sunday, January 13th
Wind strong this morning, raining some. This morning, Himy went to Sunday School. Both him and his mother went to meeting this afternoon. Counselor William Rich[198] of Paris and Brother Sleight of Paris preached. I could not go as I could not walk there. Turned very cold just night.

---

198 William Lyman Rich (8/9/1852 - 6/1/1928) married Ella Amelia Pomeroy on 6 Sept. 1877 in Paris, Idaho. They were expecting their 7th child in 1895. (KWCD-YQ2)

Monday, January 14th
Pleasant, but cooler than it has been for the last ten days or two weeks. I am writing records today and knitting some and taking care of baby.

Tuesday, January 15th
I am writing records again today. Paid Brother Anderson of Lake Town one dollar in cash for fixing our sewing machine.

Wednesday, January 16
Weather about the same, but commenced snowing in the afternoon just before night.

Thursday, January 17th
Very pleasant this morning, but we have had a great wind through the night and the snow has drifted badly and I did not know how to get to meeting this afternoon. But David Cook let his folks have the team, and they called for me, so I had a ride to meeting. I was very thankful for the way to get to meeting. I have not been to meeting for a long time. Two months. The most of the time it was on account of my being so sick I could not go, and the storms have been so bad on meeting day we could not have meeting. Today we had a good one. Amanda, my counselor [who] has been at Hams Fork at her daughter's several months, was with us there. Were 14 present and all bore a testimony to the goodness of The Lord to us during the past year and hoped to do better the present year.

Friday, January 18th
Stormy, snowing, wind blowing, quite cold. I am not feeling quite as well. I expect is caused by the change in the weather but I am around.

Saturday, January 19
Last night the Deacons had a candy pulling at the meeting house and a dance. Snowing bad. I calculated to have visited the Primary today, but it being so damp and feeling very poorly, did not go though they, Lydia Cook and Amanda, called for me with a team.

Sunday, January 20th
Very pleasant today. Himy went to Sunday School. At noon her, Annie's, brother called for her with a team and took her to her brother Conrad's to dinner. The family all went and to meeting in the afternoon and after meeting for a sleigh ride. Then Annie called on Mary Hall who has been sick.

Monday, January 21st
I am about as usual. Storming considerable. I am cutting a dress for myself. It is black ladies cloth flannel.

Tuesday, January 22d
I went to my daughter Harriet's just across the way. She keeps the Post Office. It is but the second time I have been there this winter having been laid up with sickness. I am very thankful to be better. I walked over there alone. Sadie Teeples came in and helped me an hour or so with my dress. Is good hand. Marion Owens came and helped me home, fearing I might slip and get a fall. It is very slippery now. I had a good visit. Her married daughters were both there.

Wednesday, January 23d
Snowing some. I am very tired. Could do but little on my dress. Annie is doing most of the machine work. She is not very well. Alice Teeples had a candy pulling last night at her mother's house.

Thursday, January 24th
Nice weather again, but quite cold. Excellent sleighing. It is a month today since Hyrum wrote his letter at Honolulu. Anxious to hear again.

Friday, January 25
Weather about the same; health also. Dance in the meeting house tonight. Answered Sarah E. Cook's letter she wrote me about her baby's sickness. Has had inflammation of the lungs. Alonzo had been very sick also with a very bad cold, but both are getting better, for which we feel very thankful.

Saturday, January 26th
Turned very cold. The coldest of the season. I do not feel quite so well. It is probably caused by the change in the weather.

Sunday, January 27th
Very cold last night, froze very hard. Himy went to Sunday School, also to meeting with his mother. She went to conjoint meeting in the evening. Brought Susan Irwin[199] to stay with us.

Monday, January 28
Very cold last night, and today. All think it the coldest of the season, but we have no thermometer to prove it. Annie and the children gone to her brother Conrad's to a candy pulling. Susan Irwin is out on a visit to them.

Tuesday, January 29th
Very cold, but Annie washed today.

---

[199] Susan Elizabeth Irwin (4/8/1878 - 4/10/1951) married Cornelius Edward Evans on 9 Nov. 1898 in Logan, Utah. Susan is the daughter of Joseph Irwin and Ann Hodges. Joseph's 2nd wife is Eliza Vaterlaus, who is Anna Catherina's sister. She was 16 when she came to stay. (KWZ3-421)

Wednesday, January 30th
A blizzard after a very cold night. Annie went to her mother's to get a dress cut. Her brother drawing the baby in the sleigh for her. Two of the Relief Society teachers called to see about getting Clarrissa Rolph, a poor woman, a dress at the store. She is going to her mother's in Iowa. We got her a black dress about $1.75. I donated 25c. Snowing tonight.

Thursday, January 31st
Snowed last night, blowing very hard again this morning, very cold night. Sun shines bright, but the snow is blowing very hard by spells nearly blinding. Clarrissa started today for her mother's. Her Uncle Nephi Dustin[200] took her to Evanston.

---

[200] Hyrum Nephi Dustin (10/27/1855 - 7/31/1931) married Rebecca Melinda Stevens on 14 Jan. 1876 in Bear Lake Co., Idaho. His niece Clarissa Rolph is the single mother mentioned previously. (KWZ9-VZC)

FEBRUARY 1895

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Friday, February 1st [1895]
Storming today again, wind blowing hard and snowing some. Annie finishing her dress.

Saturday, February 2d
Quite stormy today. All as well as usual. Conference at St. Charles today and tomorrow. Two of the Apostles to be present.

Sunday, February 3d
Pleasant today. Annie went to meeting and Himy went with her. It is so pleasant. Will hitched his team and took me a riding to Alonzo's. He had big load, his wife and family and quite a number of children. We only stayed two or three hours. Came back before dark. I think it would do me much good, ride out once in a while.

Monday, February 4th
Very pleasant again today. I am feeling quite well again.

Tuesday, February 5th
Very pleasant today and warm. I went to sew carpet rags for Sadie Teeples today. She did not get many sewed. There were not many there. Received a letter from Genie Ledyard in California traveling for her health, which is improved.

Wednesday, February 6th
It is more cloudy today, but quite warm. Annie is not well. So I hired Beatrice Owens to wash for us. Payed her 50 cents cash.

Thursday, February 7th
Still pleasant and nice weather. I went to fast meeting in the morning. Marion Owens took me in his sleigh. I went to Miranda Linford's to dinner. I walked to the meeting house to Relief Society meeting at two pm. We had about 15 present. The Bishop met with us as we had several vacancies to fill. Sister Helen Moore was put in second counselor to President Ann E. Cook, after Amanda P. Cook was voted in first counselor, whereas she was 2d counselor previously. Also Sarah T. Cook[201] was sustained as Assistant Secretary.

Friday, February 8th
Very pleasant.

Saturday, February 9th

Sunday, February 10th
Ward Conference. Brother William Rich, counselor to President Budge, and Brother West from Paris were here to preach to us. Very cold today. Brother Wells face was frozen. The Lake is frozen over. The different societies and associations were represent and offices sustained. Also Bishop counselors and Teachers and Deacons and all officers in the ward. I went both forenoon and afternoon and enjoyed myself very much. Am so thankful to be able to be out again.

Monday, February 11th

---

[201] Sarah Typhena Bryson Cook was Ann Eliza's daughter-in-law mentioned previously.

Tuesday, February 12
Went to Harriet's to sew carpet rags.

Wednesday, February 13th
Annie went to her mother's to sew. Wrote and sent a letter to Hyrum. Addressed in Care of J. H. Dalton, Box 236, Auckland New Zealand.

Thursday, February 14th
Annie washing. I am knitting Hyrum's stockings.

Friday, February 15th

Saturday, February 16th
For about ten days it has been the coldest of the winter. Thermometer 24 below considerable of the time. Hyrum 6 years old today.

Sunday, February 17th

Monday, February 18th
Received two letters from Hyrum at Sydney, New South Wales.[202] One wrote the 15th, the other the 16th. He arrived there the 8th January. All well and had a prosperous voyage, lacking 8 days of one month, and [sentence written at the top of page:] when Hyrum arrived at Sydney, there two Elders at the wharf to meet them. They read the account in the news that Emile Vaterlaus had put in that they started from Vancouver on the Australian Steamer Warrimoo the 16th December, so they went to meet them when the steamer came

[202] For a map, see note titled Hyrum Cook's Mission Travels in Appendix 2.

into port. The Elders names are Brothers Ridges[203] and Armstrong.[204] Brother Ridges has been there seventeen months and baptized one, and Brother Armstrong, 8 months, with the same success. There is a great lack of interest. Do not want to hear anything about it. The Brethren escorted them around to see the sights. There is a monument to the memory of Captain Cook who first settled.[205] Boarded a steamer for Auckland, New Zealand on the 17th of January, one month from their starting from Victoria, Vancouver. He was in good health and spirits. He will not know where he is going to labor, or what will be his address, until he gets to Auckland, New Zealand where he will know what he is going to do. He was pleased to be so near the end of his journey. William Gardner[206] the President of the mission will be there to appoint them their places. Annie took two lbs. butter for tithing this evening. Sent to Alonzo 32 names of dead relatives to be baptized for in the Salt Lake Temple. Also to be endowed for in the warm and pleasant. Several of the Teachers and my the two counselors went to visit an old Lady Longstrup who cannot get out at all, took picnic and spent a few hours, had hymns sung, and they say they enjoyed themselves very much, I did not feel able to go as my legs have

---

[203] Alfred Joseph Ridges (7/13/1850 - 3/21/1905) married Mary Ann Morris on 3 May 1873 in Salt Lake City, Utah. They lived in Salt Lake City and he served a mission to New Zealand in 1893. (LYC5-PH1)

[204] William Francis Armstrong (3/19/1870 - 4/15/1940) from Salt Lake City was called to the Australasia mission in April 1894. He left behind a wife and newborn. (KWCZ-W25)

[205] Captain James Cook (11/7/1728 - 2/14/1779) claimed what is now Australia and New Zealand, which is how it was colonized by Great Britain. He is not related to Ann Eliza. (LY9G-3YD)

[206] Originally from Ontario, Canada, the Gardners moved to Salt Lake City when William was a boy. He not only served in the Australasia mission as a young man, but served as its mission president twice. 1895 was his first time serving as mission president. (KWCH-CGC)

been swelling very much of late, Annie went this evening to a dance a little while to look on.

Tuesday, February 19th

Very pleasant. We received another letter from Auckland, New Zealand. Expects to get his appointment as soon as the President comes. He was 5 days going on a steamer from Sydney, N.S.Wales. Had a pleasant voyage was not sea sick. They slept on the deck of the steamer. He arrived about midnight. Two Brethren met them. Brothers T. S. Browning[207] and John Johnson.[208] They got place for two Elders, so Brother Ellis[209] and Ashby[210] went there, Hyrum's companions on the voyage from Vancouver. There were only three Elders came around that way. They went there because they had more money than Hyrum. He is very short [Sentence on the side:] He boarded himself with them, furnishing part of the provisions. His clothes have got very shabby. He had to borrow a pair of pants, so he could have his fixed, as the seat had burst, and he was obliged to get him a new suit. He did his washing up while waiting there. The President came, and gave him his appointment. He is to go to the same district that Elder Joseph Linford is laboring in. His address will be Canvas Town, Marlborough, New Zealand. He has not heard from us

---

207 Thomas Samuel Browning (4/15/1860 - 10/2/1943) was born in Utah. He was 34 years old when he embarked on his mission to "Australasia." He left behind a wife and 4 small children to serve. (KWC8-VQQ)

208 Elder John Johnson (12/22/1866 - 8/11/1928) was born in Denmark. He was 26 years old and single when he served this mission. (KWVP-L91) See note titled John Johnson's Mission Journals in Appendix 2.

209 John Henry Ellis (1/27/1872 - 1/12/1942) married Mary Allilias Howard on 12 Apr. 1894 in Salt Lake City, Utah. He served a mission in New Zealand shortly thereafter in 1894. (KWCV-YTP)

210 Bryant Ashby (2/12/1867- 4/4/1930) was born in West Bountiful, Utah. He was 27 years old and single when he served in Australasia. (L64C-W4S)

yet and it takes about a month for a letter to go and another to come via San Francisco. He is entirely out of means now. He has to go 400 miles on a steamer before he arrives at his destination, just enough to take him there. Annie went to Lake Town today with her father and mother.

Wednesday, February 20th
Received letter from Phebe in Mexico and one from Myra and Warren at Provo where she and husband they are going through a course of studies for the Sunday School. There are 800 students. They have excellent times. Good order prevail in the Academy. Had a present from the east of a $1200 piano and a good organ. They have to study very hard to get their studies. Annie came back towards night. Got a zinc wash tub 1.00 and the baby a dress and 10 lbs. corn meal on my account $2.00.

Thursday, February 21st
Very pleasant. Sent by the mail carrier $2.00 to Josie Irwin to pay for the things she got yesterday.

Friday, February 22d
Still pleasant. I am writing letters all the time early and late, to let the children know about Hyrum and give them his address. Answered Joseph Messervys letter. He is called on a mission to Germany and Switzerland to start the 15th April. Wrote to Henry and sent him Phebe's letter.

Saturday, February 23d
Quite cold. Emile Vaterlaus started this morning for Montpelier. I sent a ten dollar gold piece by Emile to get a foreign money order to send to Hyrum. It is not much, but will help a little. I let David Cook have a draft to change of $25. I got ten dollars on it, which leaves $15 my due. He is

going to Montpelier in the morning Monday. Got names 25 or thirty for Himy to work for.

Sunday, February 24
Raining a little today. Annie and Hyrum went to Sunday School and meeting. Professor Larsen preached on the Book of Mormon, and the restoration of the gospel, and upon Joseph Smith being a prophet of the Lord. Talked again in the Evening.

Monday, February 25
Foggy. Harriet and I sent more names to Alonzo in the city. I am writing every day to different ones. We are preparing Hyrum's mail.

Tuesday, February 26
Very foggy again today. Quite warm. Wrote to Myra Longhurst at Provo. Answered her letter.

Wednesday, February 27th
Sent today by the north mail, his and Annie's blessings, two letters, one from Annie and one from myself, in one envelope and two celluloid collars, and our photographs and some other things. A money order of ten dollars directed [to] Canvas Town, New Zealand via San Francisco. We do hope he will soon get it but probably it will be nearly a month. We hope soon to hear from him again. Annie washing in the afternoon.

Thursday, February 28th
The fog has gone and it is quite pleasant. Annie finished this afternoon. It is thawing very much today, but freezes quite hard at night. Will has been down to Alonzo's today to put up ice. Dolph Teeples went over the Lake with his team on the ice to get a load of cedar posts. Did not start until about ten am. Got back before night.

MARCH 1895

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Friday, March 1st [1895]
The fog has disappeared. Came off quite bright and clear. Dolph went over the Lake again for posts.

Saturday, March 2d
Very pleasant. Freezes very hard at night. Went for cedar posts again. Got back safely. Thawing very much through the day but freezing hard a night.

Sunday, March 3d
Quite pleasant. I would go to meeting if I had a way to ride, but my [legs] swell so badly I cannot walk much. I walk around the house exercising that way all I feel like. Alonzo's family, all who are at Swan Creek, were up to Sunday School and meeting also to evening conjoint. Annie went to Sunday School and meeting also to conjoint in the evening.

Monday, March 4th
Sent a letter to Phebe in Mexico. Went to the post office and sat there awhile with no fire and took a cold and cough considerable tonight.

Tuesday, March 5th
I coughed very hard most of the night and feel weak and feeble this morning. Annie went to her brother's today. Harriet came here to stay with me.

Wednesday, March 6th
The sisters went to surprise Father and Mother Saxton.[211] They came for me to go to their dinner, but I did not feel as though I could sit up and the air is chilly, fearing I would take more cold. I did not go. The dinner was waiting. I had not been notified before.

Thursday, March 7th
Fast day. Annie and the children went, but I could not because I could not walk. But Relief Society at two pm. I feel somewhat better today as I did not cough so hard last night. Sister Emma Hansen[212] came after me with their team and took me to meeting. Sister Langford came to help me, and Lydia and Amanda Cook brought me home again with their team. There were 18 present. It was late when I got there. We did not commence until late and Father was there and we invited him to talk and he was weak and slow of speech, and it made our meeting late.

Friday, March 8
My cough better today. Annie washing. Sister Joseph Lindford[213] of St. Charles called in to see us a short [time] and I read Hyrum's letters to her. Her son is on a mission to New Zealand, and Hyrum is appointed to go to go to the same place, and we are all interested in the mission of the boys. Hyrum has now been gone 4 months from home, and it took

---

211 Thomas Saxton (KWJ7-DNW) and Rebecca Slater Saxton (KWJ7-FK5).

212 Emma Hansen was a neighbor and ward member. She was born in England and immigrated to the US. She married Hans (Jim) Hansen who is mentioned throughout the journal. Emma is mentioned later as joining the Relief Society (LBQL-FBS).

213 Mary Bratton Rich Linford was married to Joseph Linford Sr. (KVPG-ZP6)

so long to get there, he has no more than got to his destination yet.

Saturday, March 9th
Very pleasant and quite warm for the time of year. Got the clothes, part of them, dry, but it turned very cold and there was quite a wet frost just night and had to dry the rest in the house. Will started for Evanston.

Sunday, March 10th
A little better this Morning, but looks like more storm. Alonzo's family up to meeting and Sunday School. Annie and Himy went to meeting, I have been very poorly all day. Just night, I sent to have Harriet come and stay with me this evening, or until Annie comes. She did not come until dark. Harriet got me some supper and we had supper together.

Monday, March 11th
Windy and bad today I am very poorly. The Bishop was in just night and he administered to me assisted by Brother Vaterlaus. They turned very cold.

Tuesday, March 12th
I feel much better since I was administered to. Had a very good night's rest, for which I thank my Heavenly Father. Annie is coloring carpet rags. Cold night.

Wednesday, March 13th
Last night was very cold. Froze very hard. The wind is in the east. It is nearly or quite as cold, as it has been at all this winter. We think that Will is on the way home, and it will be very hard for him. It has been very pleasant and warm along back. The people are not so very well prepared for the change in the weather. The people are preparing for a surprise party for our worthy Bishop. It is to be held in the meeting house to

commence at three o'clock pm. Annie is 25 years old today. The party is gotten up by the Young Ladies.

Thursday March 14th
Very cold last night. It will be hard on the cattle, but ours have fared very well this winter. It is some warmer in the afternoon. We are preparing for the dinner at the meeting house. Sister Vaterlaus is helping Annie about the cooking. They are putting things together. One has one thing and the other another thing, and joining together. All went to the supper. The Bishop and family were 2 miles from home had been invited to dinner. Some of the boys went for, told him that his counselor David Cook wanted to see him on business immediately. Came as quick as possible. The tables all set and the people seated and when he came in he was greeted with a song by Emile Vaterlaus. All are talking of Utah the congregation joining in the chorus. The Bishop was taken by surprise for he had not heard a word about it. All had a good supper. Children and all tables were cleared away. Dance in the evening until midnight when all dispersed to their homes. Had songs and other exercises and all were satisfied.

Friday, March 15th
All as well as usual. I attended the party. I do not know as it did me any harm. I enjoyed myself very much. Marion Owens and his family were here to visit and to dinner. They expect to start home in a few days had a good visit. Will returned from Evanston all right.

Saturday, March 16th
Weather quite cold. Freezes very hard nights yet. People bringing cedar posts from over the lake on the ice. It is perfectly safe yet.

Sunday, March 17th
Quite cloudy and cool today. Annie was not very well therefore did not go to meeting, nor Sunday School. Hyrum did not go. Will and his wife and children were here a few hours on a little visit the children have had the chicken pox but are over it now.

Monday, March 18
We received a letter from Hyrum today written the 13 February. He has reached his destination and feels very thankful to get through, and he is boarding with an American or European family by the name of Whitney.[214] They are very poor. He has got to the place where he expects to stay for some time, but there are but three Latter-day Saints in the neighborhood, at the time of writing. Brother Bird, his partner, had gone to make a visit among the Maori's with Brother Joseph Linford, he having a horse to ride. Hyrum has not. Hyrum has not much to do with. He knows he will have much opposition to meet as there so many enemies to the Latter-day Saints. He started from Auckland the 28 of January and there was a severe storm which made him two days late, and he had to stay at a public house, and walked to a Maoripah[215] or village where he met his partner waiting for him. We are so glad to hear from him and know that his health is good and pray that he may have success in his Ministry. May he be led to the doors of the honest in heart that he may bring many to the knowledge of the truth, so he may have joy and rejoicing in his

---

[214] George Witney and his wife Sarah lived in Canvastown, Marlborough, New Zealand when they joined the church in December 1894, just before Hyrum arrived on his mission. They had 7 children, the first 4 girls and last 3 boys. They emigrated to America in 1898. (K2H1-J5K)

[215] A Maori village is called a "pa." LDS missionary work had been engaged in New Zealand since 1854. (https://www.churchofjesuschrist.org/study/history/global-histories/new-zealand/nz-chronology?lang=eng)

labors and that he may lead an exemplary life, is my greatest desire for him. Sister Vaterlaus and her two daughters in law are helping Annie tear carpet rags. 7 here to supper. We had quite a good visit.

Tuesday, March 19th
Very pleasant. Annie washing. I am about as well as usual helping what I can at taking care of the baby, she got through very late but it is a very bad time to dry her clothes. I feel very glad to have hear[d] from Hyrum, although it is over a month since he wrote he has not heard a word from home since he left Vancouver in December, but expect he will get our letters the last of this month. Horace Nelson[216] of Fish Haven buried a little son[217] today. Had 7 Children and this is the first son. Amanda is there.

Wednesday, March 20th
Very good weather today. After the fog lifted our clothes got dry. I am so as to be around and very glad.

Thursday, March 21st
Annie went to her mother's to sew today. I am alone. The bell rang for Relief Society but the walking is so bad. I cannot walk, and I got all ready to go and waited for someone to come for me with a Sleigh but no one came. So I could not go to meeting. I was very much disappointed. Annie came just after dark.

---

[216] Horace Peter Nelson married Jessie Esther Stock in 1874 in Salt Lake City, Utah. They settled in Fish Haven, Bear Lake Co., Idaho. They had 6 children, five girls and one boy. (KWDD-LCG)

[217] Horace Emmanuel Nelson was less than a month old when he died.

Friday, March 22d
We had a powerful east wind last night and when we arose this morning found the snow two or three inches deep, quite cool today the snow did not melt much today, it looks very dubious about our spring work at present. Will is at Evanston again. The little children are to have a dance this evening, in the interest of the Sunday School. Each child is to pay 5 cents it seems very wintry today, quite Cold. Himy went and paid his five cents Mamie Owens took him and brought him back.

Saturday, March 23d
The snow not melting much today. Quite cold. Bee Owens quite sick today is very bilious. They are getting ready to start for home. The travelling very bad. They are going by Woodruff and stop to Henry's a few days. Henry is going with his team to help them over the worst road.

Sunday, March 24th
Marion took his family and Harriet went with them for a few hours to Swan Creek. Quite warm. The snow going fast. Annie and Himy went to Sunday School and meeting. Got a ride both ways. It is almost impossible for a woman to walk.

Monday, March 25
The snow about all off. The last snow, I hope it will soon be gone. We have had a long winter. Bee pretty well again. There was a terrific explosion in the No 5 Coal Mine at Almy on the 20th killing a great number.[218]

---

[218] The Almy mine explosion of March 20, 1895, occurred when methane gas ignited, killing 62 miners. Poor ventilation and open-flame lighting contributed to the tragedy, emphasizing the need for improved mining safety.

Tuesday, March 26th
Cloudy but quite warm. We are washing today. I am about as usual. Bee not gone yet but are calculating to go tomorrow. The ground is very soft and bad traveling. Dolph is going to help them up Lake Town canyon with another team, but Dolph came back at night and said two teams were going over and if they needed help they would help them. They have two span of horses. We thought it was going to be pleasant but this afternoon the wind blew very hard turned in to raining. Sadie Teeples was taken quite sick. Harriet went to stay with her until Dolph got back. He came about ten o'clock.

Wednesday, March 27
They started.

Thursday, March 28
Rained all night. Sadie Teeples had a little daughter[219] born at ten-1/2 o'clock. Mother and child doing well. Some of the boys, Nate Putnam and Fred Lirtsy [Lutz], tried to get up a surprise party for Brother and Sister Whittington who are going to move to Woodruff for a year or two, but made quite a fizzle of it. Annie took picnic and went for a short time but soon came back. Some of them stayed until time to come home. We sent letters to Hyrum today by the way of San Francisco. The ship is to sail April 4th. We do hope he has got letters from us ere this.

Friday, March 29
Rained yesterday and last night. Towards morning began to snow. It is two inches deep and still looks like more. Turned very cold. North wind. Feezes very hard nights.

---

[219] Francis Harriet Teeples was Ann Eliza's great-granddaughter. Her mother Sadie was Sarah Jane Peck and her father was Alonzo Randolph "Dolph" Teeples. (KWJC-VWY)

Saturday, March 30th
Cold this morning. Froze very hard last night. It looks now as though it had cleared off for a while. My health is a little better, I think, but my legs swell very bad every day.

Sunday, March 31st
Froze very hard last night. Himy went to Sunday School, and him and his Mother both went to meeting pm. Snow nearly all gone. Sent my Temple Record book to the city, for Alonzo. I cannot get to meeting. It is so bad.

April 1895

Garden City, Utah

Monday, April 1st [1895]
Very pleasant and warm today. Annie has gone with her father, mother, and brother, and wife to surprise her Brother Conrad on his 34th Birthday. Took picnic. Had a good visit. Froze quite hard last night.

Tuesday, April 2d
Cloudy and windy but quite pleasant. Annie washing got done and hung out the clothes. And is very tired. I am tired also. I am about as usual but have been around considerable.

Wednesday, April 3d
Frost last night. Very cold this morning. The wind is very strong this afternoon. Looks as though there was going to be a storm. Brought the clothes in to prepare for it. There was a party at the meeting house, got up by the Bishop for Brother & Sister Whitney and counselor. Programme was well rendered then had the picnic passed around then had chatting and a few had a short game, questions and answers. Will took me there and brought me back home. He took his wife and family, had a very enjoyable time.

Thursday, April 4th
Rained and snowed a little through the night. Wet and cold through the night, and this morning Fast Meeting at ten. We did not any of us go. Relief Society Meeting at two pm. I went and called on Sadie Teeples. She has a little daughter. Is doing

well. Amanda P. Cook was midwife and is now nursing her. There is no help to be had. I could not go without I could get a ride. Dolphie Teeples had a wood rack on the wagon and he took Amanda and me, and he told us to ring the bell, when the meeting was out, he would come after us, which was done. I was very glad to get the chance to go. There were but seven present. The words was verified that where a few were met together that he would be there and that to bless. Our secretary has gone to conference at Salt Lake counselor Amanda P. Cook took the minutes.

Friday, April 5th
We had one of the coldest nights of the winter. Very cold all day. North wind. Alice Teeples who started for a visit to Holden and Filmore, with Marion Owens' family got back last night. Came with Brother Allen. She is quite sick with the cholera morbus. Has given up going on account of her health being so poor.

Saturday, April 6th
Quite cold today, but towards night I walked out to the store. It is the first time I have been there in 4 months or since before Hyrum started on his mission. He started December 7th, but it was in October that I was there. I settled up with David and paid him in full up to date, April 5.

Sunday, April 7th
I am quite sore and lame today. Could not walk to meeting. But it is quite pleasant but quite cold. Himy went to Sunday School, but Annie did not feel well enough to go.

Monday, April 8
Cold last night. Froze quite hard, but pleasant this morning. Answered Phebe's letter to Mexico. Annie beginning to clean house today. Cleaning the kitchen.

Tuesday, April 9th
Harriet very sick with cholera morbus. Annie washing. Looks like rain most of the day. Cleared off towards night.

Wednesday, April 10th
Very pleasant this morning. Did not storm any through the night. This morning there was a man along buying cattle. I sold him a two year old steer. He said he could not give but 14 dollars. I sold him. Hyrum raised him and I expect to send ten dollars to him. Annie whitewashed the kitchen. I am watching the baby to keep her out of mischief.

Thursday, April 11th
Annie regulating things today. Looks like rain. Quite a hard wind. I am about as usual. My legs swell quite bad, but not as bad as they did through most of the winter.

Friday, April 12
Annie still cleaning. Baby running out into the street and all around. China and Japan have been engaged in a bloody war the last year. China has to give to Japan to have extra Territorial Courts in China, a New Japan-China treaty.[220] But denying China extra Territorial Courts in Japan and the independence of Korea, and indemnity of about 200,000,000 dollars, occupation of the Port Arthur and Wei hi wei, for a term of years, session of the Island of Formosa, the five terms are fully confirmed, but there are three other additional ones. Harriet quite sick again.

---

220 The Treaty of Shimonoseki, which ended the First Sino-Japanese War, was signed on April 17, 1895. It formalized China's defeat and included provisions such as the cession of Taiwan and the Liaodong Peninsula to Japan, recognition of Korean independence, and a large indemnity payment to Japan.

Saturday, April 13th
Quite cold this morning. We have heard that Amy had come from the city, but has not been up here yet. Harriet better again, but not able to be out.

Sunday, April 14th
Easter day. Annie colored eggs for Himy, went to her mother's this afternoon, taking her children. She did not go to meeting, as she is weaning her baby, she thought the baby might be worrisome and cause a disturbance in the meeting. We had a wind and a little rain, which spattered the windows with salt spray as though it was from Salt Lake. Amanda is at Edwin Stock's at Fish Haven, taking care of his wife, who is quite sick. Convention still at work on the Statehood Questions and discussing the Woman Suffrage question. Some want in the Constitution and others do not; they want it separate.

Monday, April 15
Quite pleasant. We got the long looked-for letter from Hyrum. Arrived this afternoon. He wrote the 14th of last month, was well and enjoying himself in his labors, but had not means to use as he would like to. He could not attend Conference because he had no money to go with. I am sorry he could not for it would have been such a help to him. He would received such good instructions and strengthened him. He has to pay a pound a month for his board, washing, and mending. He is boarding with Europeans but the family is large and they are poor. They belong to the Church. Hyrum's companion, Brother Bird, has gone to Conference. They expect to start on their travels preaching. They have three hundred miles to travel on their preaching tour. He had not had but one letter from home in more than 3 months, and that was sent about Christmas. It seems bad. He received his letter 11 o'clock at night after attending a Maori funeral. We have wrote once a month all the time since he started from home. I hope he will

begin to get them now. We have got the right address. He ought to have got ten dollars the last of March that I sent him. We sent three letter and several things. I am thankful that his health is good and the climate agrees with him, and he is treated well.

Tuesday, April 16th
Annie washing. Got snow in the little wagon. Got all through.

Wednesday, April 17
Brother Vaterlaus took 13 bushels wheat to Lake Town to get flour. Annie and her children went. Her mother and sister in law got home early. Got one bushel's worth of Germade.[221]

Thursday, April 18th
Pleasant. I walked to the meeting house to meeting of Relief Society Meeting. There were only 5 present, but we had a very good meeting and walked. I received a letter from Genie Ledyard saying she had got home safely from California and her health well. I sent to Marvin Allred to see if he could get wall paper. It it came today.

Friday, April 19th
Annie cleaned her bedroom and took some paper off my room and put in hers. Rose Vaterlaus helped her mother and Minnie and Harriet Teeples sewing carpet rags and I helped some. We sewed 7 pounds.

---

[221] Germade (sometimes spelled "germade" or "germade flour") refers to a type of coarsely ground wheat or wheat cereal that was commonly used in the 19th and early 20th centuries, particularly in pioneer and rural American households, including in Utah. It is similar to what we might call farina or cream of wheat today.

Saturday, April 20th
Lillian 17 months old today. She is weaned and has been very good. Brother Vaterlaus has moving into Brother Whittington's house. He has taken the place to work.

Sunday, April 21st
I am not feeling very well today, Himy went to Sunday School. Did not any of us go to meeting, Joseph Irwin's little boys here from Lake Town. Hyrum's two little cousins, on a short visit. They are hunting squirrels week days and poisoning them. They are eating up the grain. Two cents bounty. It encourages them to hunt. Annie went to her mother's and took the baby with her in the little wagon.

Monday, April 22
We have the cotton cloth and the wallpaper to put on the walls of my room, and have hired Conrad Vaterlaus and Jim Jensen to put it up. Began this morning. I have to pay them $1.25 per day each and

Tuesday, April 23d
They are still at work papering. Worked all day. Are not done yet.

Wednesday, April 24
Conrad came this morning. His wife came to help him. Jim could not come as he had to go over the Lake to get cedar posts. Got through about noon. Conrad worked two days and a half and Jim two days, $2.50 for Jim, and Conrad [illeg.] 12-½. I expect to pay them on the store. He has got to do a little more fix up places for the window curtains and cut out the stove pipe holes. Got of Amy 4 16 foot boards of Amy, for mop boards, 70 yds of Cotton Cloth, and Two Dollars and 50 cents for paper for the walls. It will cost over $15 Conrad went to work in his garden.

Thursday, April 25th
We are trying to get straightened around. I cannot do much hard work nor help lift, so I have hired Rosie Vaterlaus to help Annie. They put the carpet down today. Conrad working in his garden. We are writing to Hyrum. Harriet sent her letter today. We could not because Joseph had not sent the order I sent for.

Friday, April 26
The order that Joseph Linford got for us, I sent the money by him to Paris to get it, as he was going to get one to send to his son, and got Hyrum's ten dollars. We sent it today. It will give it 6 days to go to San Francisco. Rosa here helping today. Conrad and Emile went to Woodruff today to take up land if they can find any.

Saturday, April 27th
Rosa still helping us, but we are not yet through but we have done pretty well. We are quite clean.

Sunday, April 28
Rosie stayed with us last night, got breakfast and did the work and Annie and Rosie went to Brother Vaterlaus and stayed there until afternoon meeting. I walked to meeting this afternoon. Amy Cook went to meeting but was taken sick and had to go out today after meeting. I called to Mary Hall's to see her sick baby. They think she has a gathering in her head.[222] Is very sick. Amy did not charge me anything for the mop boards. I thanked her for them very much.

Monday, April 29
Mary's baby a little better, they think. Henry and family came from Woodruff Saturday night, he went to Ed Calder's, his wife's brother's. It was very late. He had chills and could not sit

[222] Infection or fluid in ears or sinuses.

up. Nor Sunday. Had chills, so he could not attend meeting. The family: him, his wife, & five children, have come to spend the day until night. They went to visit Harriet. The little boy, Lorin, sprained his wrist. They went to Bishop's to stay.

Tuesday, April 30

Began raining yesterday and is raining this morning. Annie was taken sick Sunday night. Was sick all day yesterday. Rose helping us. Is still bad. I paid her $1.50 Rose for three days' work. Gave her an order on the store, inasmuch as I cannot work hard lift or any thing of that kind. I am paying her to help in my place. I can do chores, take care of the baby, and such things.

MAY 1895

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Wednesday, May 1st [1895]
Brother & Sister Vaterlaus, Conrad and his wife, were here until midnight. Annie was taken with a pain around her heart, just night and Henry came and helped her into bed. She was chilled. They worked with her till she was warm and the blood in circulation, was administered to. Mary Hall's baby died about noon. This is 4 boys and a girl she has lost. She has one little girl. She feels very sorrowful. We all sympathize with them in their sad bereavement, but I have not been so as to help them. I have a bad pain through me and the baby is quite sick today with cramp pains. Rosie and Minnie Vaterlaus helping us today.

Thursday, May 2d
Rosie and Emile Vaterlaus slept here last night, and she mixed some bread and got breakfast this morning. She took care of Annie and did up the work, and I baked the bread, and they moved in their house in the afternoon. Raining every day this week Harriet Teeples, my daughter, came towards night to stay with us overnight. Annie sat up a short time.

Friday, May 3d
Harriet stayed. Got our breakfast, and did up all the work. Went home at noon to take care of the mail. She did everything nice. Mr. Cook came here May 1st on his way to Logan to bring his wife Johanna and children home. He is quite feeble. He is also doing some temple work, finishing up some that was begun Thursday morning. Will took his team, to

go and help him as the road is very bad. Is still raining. He went one day and night and came back yesterday. His Father felt well about it and thankful for the help. Zora Bryson[223] came for Mary Hall's baby's funeral today in meeting house.

Saturday, May 4th
Annie beginning to sit up a little. Still raining. I am very poorly with cramp in my stomach. Also the baby.

Sunday, May 5
Annie still gaining. Baby also. I am a little better also. It is raining some today but not very hard. It seems to be trying to clear up. Amy and family up to Sunday School and meeting.

Monday, May 6th
It seems as if the storm is over. Brother Vaterlas came and got Annie's washing and took it home to do. Her mother and two daughters in law are doing it for her. Harriet and her daughter Alice are doing mine. I (we) have not had any done for three weeks. Harriet is also doing Sadie Teeples washing. There is no chance of getting a girl to work. George Holland's wife and little girl have gone home with Zora Bryson to stay a few days. It may assist her in overcoming her sorrow. It is quite pleasant now, but frost every night. Hyrum's birthday, 29 years old. In New Zealand on a mission.

Tuesday, May 7th
Quite a cold wind. Received a letter from Linda Rice at Aurora, Illinois they are all well. We are all better now for which we feel very thankful.

---

[223] Agnes Belzora Linford married John Samuel Bryson in 1889 in Logan, Utah. They had two surviving children at this time and lived in either in Garden City, Utah, where they had and buried twin girls in February 1894, or in Bear Lake Co., Idaho where their son was born December 1895. (KWZL-SD8)

Wednesday, May 8th

Still getting better. Annie's father came and took her to visit them. She stayed until towards night got a bottle of Hoods Sarsaparilla[224] from Lake Town for her and hope it may strengthen her up. Mr. Cook came from Logan last night. Brought Johanna and the children who were with her over to Logan. He drove to Will's barn last night to feed his team and there was plenty of hay there and it was after and every one in bed. He is visiting around today. Called here several times. Seems to feel quite well towards all. Amanda got breakfast for them. Went to David's to dinner and Amasa Linford's to supper. Came him and Johanna to bid us good bye as they expected to start before up, the boys gave them considerable out of the store. Harriet came and put up my lace window curtains for me today which is a great help. Amanda's daughter and family came from Hams Fork Ranch on the 8th of May.

Thursday, May 9th

They started very early. I did not see them. The Presidency of the Young Ladies were here to hold meeting at two o'clock. They were Nancy Pugmire, President, Amy E. Cook, 1st, and Sarah Allred, 2d counselor. I walked to meeting which nearly over come me but got there in time, but was very weak. They invited me to stand but I was obliged to stay back on account of weakness. Maggie Pope helped me up the meeting house steps and then went and got me some water, which was a great help. We had much good advice given and had an excellent meeting. I had a ride home in Jim Jensen's[225] little carriage.

---

224 Hood's Sarsaparilla, a popular 19th-century patent medicine, included ingredients like sarsaparilla root, sassafras, dandelion, juniper berries, gentian root, and alcohol, marketed as a blood purifier and general tonic. For a picture, see note titled Hoods Sarsaparilla in Appendix 2.

225 James Andrew Jensen (5/16/1870 - 5/11/1950) lived in Ovid, Bear Lake Co., Idaho. (KWJZ-J61)

They have gone south to visit the Young Ladies associations as far as Woodruff.

Friday, May 10th
I am feeling a little better, but am weak in body. It is quite pleasant. Received a letter from Genie Ledyard yesterday the 8th. She has been very sick with inflammation of the bowels, but the 3d of May was some better. I got $1.00 worth sugar, bed ticking, $1.72 pork, and lard $1.15. Harriet made my bed tick for me. It is pleasant.

Saturday, May 11th
Very warm today, but cold nights with light frosts. Annie scrubbing and cleaning. She filled my straw tick and Brother Vaterlaus brought it in the wagon.

Sunday, May 12th
I am very poorly, not able to go to meeting. Had to be in bed a good deal of the day. Amy was in after meeting and sat quite a long time. Roselia McCann and her Mother were in a while, are on a visit from Hams Fork to visit her mother. Earl Hall[226] brought them, he went to Evanston to see about land. George Hall has got back with his wife.

Monday, May 13
I went this morning to settle at the store and owed some and paid up. I felt quite unwell my head, so bad I had to bathe it in cold water a good while before I could come home. Harriet had me go in there and get me some dinner. I felt better but had to lie down a few hours. We look for a letter from Hyrum today, but got none, we feel down about it.

---

[226] Earl Shakespeare Hall (11/8/1872 - 9/18/1958) was George Hall's younger brother and Phineas' sister Eliza's nephew. (KWCB-GQB)

Tuesday, May 14th
Got a letter today from Alonzo asking me to write about the temple work. His eyes are better, so he wrote himself quite well. I also received a letter from Myra at Provo at the Academy. Wrote to Alonzo and calculated to send it today, but the mail did not stop as they have taken the horses to Swan Creek. No letter from Hyrum today.

Wednesday, May 15th
Sent Alonzo's letter and none from Hyrum. We do not know why.

Thursday, May 16th
Very pleasant, but cool. I paid Conrad Vaterlaus $3.15, and Jim Jensen $2.50 for papering the room, and fixing around the house. No letter from Hyrum today. Relief Society meeting, it was to be at two pm, but we waited for the bell to ring but did not ring. We waited until after two pm and then Sister Vaterlaus, Annie, and I went to the house and Sister Linford sent her boy to ring the bell for us. Sister Linford rang it the 2d time but no one came. There were neither of my counselors nor the secretary there, so we had our meeting with 4 there. I took the minutes. We had a very good meeting all spoke and I read a little in the Exponent and then we adjourned until fast day afternoon.

Friday, May 17
Cool nights some frost. No letter from Hyrum yet. We feel quite discouraged. I do hope Hyrum has heard from us. We have wrote once a month. He ought to have 4 or 5 letters by this time.

Saturday, May 18
Pleasant and warm today. People are still planting potatoes. I am afraid they will not ripen, but they may if it is so that they

will soon come up. Harriet has gone to her daughter's for a visit today. For a wonder she can hardly ever get away from the Post Office, but Alice is at home today and she will attend to it.

Sunday, May 19th
Will is 33 year old. To[day] they invited me over to dinner, but am not feeling well enough to walk over there. Will and his wife came over in the afternoon and brought me a piece of birthday cake.

Monday, May 20th
Looks a good deal like rain. No letter from Hyrum. I wonder why, Joseph Linford got a letter from his son who is in the same vicinity, but he did not mention Hyrum.

Tuesday, May 21st
David came in with goods, selling them very cheap. I am so short of means cannot get much, but we are quite comfortable. We are having plenty to eat and are thankful to be so comfortable. I have some money to use all the time.

Wednesday, May 22d
Threatens rain all the time, but rains but very little now. Annie washing. Rained last night a little. The people are putting in potatoes yet. Henry came from Woodruff with a load of goods for the store. Roselia and family started early this morning.

Thursday, May 23
Quite cloudy today and looks like rain. Annie and her mother went to Lake Town today, took the children with them. Went to see her sister Eliza Irwin. They came home just night. Eliza Irwin and 5 children came home with them for a few days visit. I am preparing to go to Ladies Conference which will

commence Saturday morning at ten am at Bloomington. Annie was calculating to go but cannot on account of her sister and family being here.

Friday, May 24
I am working to get ready to go. It is cloudy and looks like rain. Wrote to Hyrum in New Zealand.

Saturday, May 25th
We started just before 7 o'clock, and when we got there they were singing the 2d hymn. It was Young Ladies Conference. They had a programme, a few from each society. It took nearly all the time and the officers had but a few minutes to speak and spoke well giving good advice to the young. Amy E. Cook spoke a short time; excellent. I was invited to Chris Nelson's[227] just across the road from the meeting house. Sister Van Orman,[228] President of the Bennington Relief Society was there to dinner also. Amanda P. Cook and Miranda Linford went along. They drove team. They went to Bud Thomas' to stay. Eunice Teeples went down with us, but came back to Fish Haven Saturday night. I stayed with Sister Lizzie Hart. Sister Lindsay and Fretwell stayed there also. We had a good visit. In the evening, we had an officers meeting just before dark. Spoke upon their duties as members of Relief Society. There was to be one dollar a year to be paid in from the small societies after this, for stake purposes, instead of half a dollar and the larger ones two dollars for they cannot carry on the work with what they had previously.

---

227 This is either Niels Christian Nelson (KWN1-QSB) from Denmark or his son Niels Christian Nelson Jr. (KWC1-MJ9) Both lived in Bear Lake Co., Idaho.

228 Margaret Patterson Hunter was married to Abraham John Van Orman. They lived in Bear Lake Co., Idaho and had 11 children. (KWJS-73L)

Sunday, May 26

Raining some this morning and a heavy wind blowing. Had to walk against. [illeg.] of the different presidents were invite to Brother Faliers to dinner. Amanda, Miranda, and myself went back to afternoon meeting. The wind still blowing very hard. Amanda and I went to see old Brother and Sister Nelson[229] while Miranda went to see about the team. It did not come as soon as we wanted, so Amanda went to help. This old couple are upwards of 90; one 93 the other 94; we have known them for 38 years are good old couple. The wagon came and Brother Thomas came with it. And when we got to Brother Thomas's, they would have me get out to have a bite of supper before we started for home. Still blowing very hard and raining some, we waited a little thinking perhaps the shower would pass by, but it got worse, so Brother Thomas' sons put the team out and stayed. It was well we did. Rained all night. We had an excellent time in the evening. 5 of the sons and sons-in-law playing on the bass viol and two violins and two brass instruments was excellent music and afterwards playing on the organ and singing until after ten o'clock, it raining all the time. We had an excellent place to sleep upstairs in good beds. They have a beautiful house, all finished off and nicely furnished.

Monday, May 27th

Had a splendid breakfast and calculated to start, but it snowed incessantly. We had dinner, a good one, and then Brother Thomas put bows and a wagon cover put on for us to go home with. It rained and snowed all the [way], but home all right just before dark and two little girls from St. Charles to Swan Creek. We were excellently entertained wherever we went.

---

[229] John and Susannah Nelson were an older couple living in Fish Haven. (KWN5-JLM and KWN5-JLS)

Tuesday, May 28th
It has cleared off. We have had quite a lot of snow, but it is mostly gone, but we fear the fruit is injured, as it was in blow. I am feeling very poorly. Have taken a bad cold.

Wednesday, May 29th
It was a cold night but cannot tell whether the frost has hurt any thing or not. It looks like a storm again. Sister Vaterlaus took the team. Her and Johnnie took them home to Lake Town. Sister Irwin and family. I cough considerably and am very lame and sore across my stomach. I hope I shall feel better after a good night's rest.

Thursday, May 30th
I am feeling some better today. It is damp and cold. Annie not very well today, and has not been through the week. Has had a bad cold, but is not confined to her bed.

Friday, May 31st
Wet and cold. Rained nearly all day and some last night. Continues cold. Things look green, but it so cold, things cannot grow much now.

JUNE 1895

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Saturday, June 1st [1895]
Very cloudy, raining some, quite cold and damp. At two pm Brother L. John Nuttall[230] was here from the city. His daughter was with him. They are organizing the ward into an ecclesiastical association with directors and trustees to hold the property of the ward, the Bishop and his Counselors directors, and three trustees appointed to hold real estate. Rained a little. Did not have a very full meeting afterwards. Relief Society was reorganized on the same principle. The Board of Directors: President Ann Eliza Cook, with Amanda P. Cook. and Helen P. Moore, Lorinda R. Allen, Secretary and Harriet B. Teeples, Treasurer, Sister L. M. Hart and Nancy H. Allred, Stake Secretary of Relief Society, Sister L. M. Hart is also a Counselor to the Stake Presidency of Relief Society. Brother L. John Nuttall's daughter is traveling with him all through. We adjourned our meeting until two o'clock pm on the 6th of June.

Sunday, June 2d
Quite cool but pleasant. I attended afternoon meeting Brother Stucki from Paris was here today on his return from Meadowville where he had been to take Brother Nuttall so far on his journey. He spoke to the people the most of the afternoon, which we very much appreciated. Brother Vaterlaus

---

230 Leonard John Nuttall Sr. (7/6/1834-2/23/1905) was a private secretary for John Taylor in 1870 and later to Wilford Woodruff in 1892

occupied the remainder of the time, except a few moments by the Bishop who endorsed all that had been said.

Monday, June 3d
Quite pleasant but cool. Brother Vaterlaus and Annie and her mother planting sweet corn, and beans. Arthur Green[231] gave us about a quart of sweet corn. Would not take any pay. Thank him very much for it.

Tuesday, June 4th
We have not received any word from Hyrum yet and probably will not hear now until about the 11th or 12th of June as there will be a ship from New Zealand come in to San Francisco, or is due the 6th of the present month, and it will take 4 or 5 days to reach us from there.

Wednesday, June 5th
It is quite cold and looks like rain. Annie is washing. Has a large one. Got it done, all but rinsing and hanging out. The wind blew so furiously, she left them until morning.

Thursday, June 6th
Very cloudy. Fast Meeting at ten am. We did not attend. Annie put out her clothes. Relief Society Meeting at two pm. I attended, also Annie and her mother. We had ten or twelve present. There were 4 present that had not joined the association since its reorganization, Sarah Walmsley,[232] Emma

---

231 Hyrum Arthur Green (7/26/1864 - 11/8/1928) was born in Cheltenham, England. He was 21 and single at the time. (KWZB-8KM)

232 Sarah McCann (11/20/1849 - 12/8/1903) married her third husband, John Thomas Wamsley in 1878 in Bear Lake Co., Idaho. Sarah is the sister of Hyrum McCann who married Mary Roselia Cook, Amanda's daughter. (KW64-DPK)

Hansen, Sarah Maria Dustin,[233] _____, who were properly admitted. We adjourned our meeting until the 20th of June.

Friday, June 7th
Rained some.

Saturday, June 8th
Frost last night.

Sunday, June 9th
I did not attend meeting. It rained in the afternoon and was slippery walking. Annie went and said they had a good meeting. Brother Nat Hodges and his son Joseph[234] talked well. Joseph has been to Logan through in the interest of the Sunday Schools taking a normal course.

Monday, June 10th
No letter today from Hyrum. We are as well as usual. Annie is cooking for her father and Emile and his wife who have been sorting potatoes. Brother Vaterlaus and Emile got them out of the cellar Saturday, and Sunday the water was turned in the lot to water it and it really filled the cellar as the gophers have been working digging holes in the garden.

Tuesday, June 11th
We received two letters in the north mail from Hyrum, one written April 12, the other May 7. The April letter was delayed because he was 12 miles away on an Island in the sea. He was well, but had been called to the Island on account of sickness,

---

[233] Sarah Mariah Swanson (8/16/1868 - 6/27/1951) married William Henry Dustin on 16 Aug. 1884 in Ashley, Utah. They lived in Garden City, Utah and had five children before June 1895. (KW8Q-XQQ)

[234] Joseph Hodges (3/21/1874 - 12/20/1962) was the first born son of Nathaniel and Hannah Weston, his second wife. (KWCD-MPL)

and to stay while the President J. W. Linford[235] and others of the Elders had gone to Conference and had to help take care of a boy sick with the whooping cough who was not expected to live. He fasted and prayed for three days for his recovery and when he came away from the Island, he was getting well though he coughed some. There had been a terrible wind while there, nearly like a cyclone, blowing the roof off the house in which they [were], and one of the side out, but the Lord preserved them from destruction and no accidents further. The lady whose son was sick gave Hyrum a one lb. note $5.00 saying she thought it would do him some good on his journey, which it did, but did not charge any thing for what he had done but give the glory to God for the recovery of her son. He owed some money he borrowed to help him to his destination. He has received the $10 I sent him in February. Feels well in his labors. Two Maori girls named Hippolye[236] wrote to Annie and me good letters. They belong to the Church. The family were very kind to Hyrum while on the Island and wanted him to stay there longer. They wrote excellent letters and made us some presents. Gave him a cane for me. Hyrum got back to Canvastown. William Gardner, President of the New Zealand Mission, and Joseph Linford, and Brother Bird,[237] Hyrum's companion, had returned and were worried about him, on account of the storm. They feared he might have been on the sea at the time of the great wind and one vessel had been overturned and all on the vessel were lost. He was detained a

---

235 Joseph William Linford (9/2/1867-1/21/1934) served in the New Zealand mission in 1893. (KW8J-PGZ)

236 These two girls are also mentioned later in the journal, Mary and Bessie Hyppolite. Ann Eliza says they are two Maori girls. Maori are the indigenous Polynesian people living on mainland New Zealand.

237 Richard Leo Bird (11/10/1872 - 12/31/1951) served in the Australiasian Mission from January 1894 to October 1896. There are journal entries mentioning him serving with Hyrum Cook. (KWCW-C8G)

week longer than he expected, for he could not get back. We were so glad to hear from him that all was well with him. Him and his companion expect to commence to preach from house to house, and may the Lord bless them in their undertakings that they may be led to the doors of the honest in heart and bring many into the fold of Christ.

Wednesday, June 12th
We feel much better about him than we did, and he feels well in the work in which he is engaged.

Thursday, June 13th
The weather is quite cold for the time of year. Frost nearly every night.

Friday, June 14th
We are working on my dress. Annie and Harriet are helping me some, but we did not get it done. Put it away to finish it some time next week.

Saturday, June 15th
Annie is fixing to go to Young Men's Conference to Paris tomorrow. It commenced today, but the men could not leave their work to go, but it looks very much like a storm.

Sunday, June 16th
Brother V. said he would not go if it looked like a storm. I awoke Annie at half past four and she thought it looked too cloudy and went back to bed. They were to start at 6 o'clock but did not go. Annie and her children went to Sunday School and meeting. It was a cloudy, cold day. It rained some last night. Has turned very cold in the afternoon.

Monday, June 17th
There was a very heavy frost. Killed potatoes, and beans, and nearly every thing that frost would kill and looks very discouraging to the farmers. I wrote to Genie Ledyard. I am feeling very poorly today. I wish we could find out what would destroy gophers. Every time we irrigate the garden, the cellar nearly fills with water caused by gophers burrowing the ground.

Tuesday, June 18
I am 72 years old today, and feel to thank my Heavenly Father that I am able to be around on my feet, for I am quite heavy, and my bones small. I weigh two hundred lbs., but I enjoy quite good health now, and can do considerable around, and sew some and knit, and other thing which makes me enjoy myself better in my old age, praise the Lord.

Wednesday, June 19
It is quite warm today, Annie washing it looks like rain.

Thursday, June 20
Relief Society Meeting at two pm at meeting house. Only 5 present. My two Councilors, myself, and Sister Maggie Pope. But we had a very good meeting. I got there in time to ring the 2d bell. The Deacons did not ring the first bell until late.

Friday, June 21st
Annie having the toothache and will go to Montpelier to get it pulled the first chance. We are writing to Hyrum today. The ship is to sail from San Francisco the 28.

Saturday, June 22d
We mailed the letters to Hyrum and Bessie and Mary and Bessie Hippolite, two Maori women that wrote to us. I sent some Exponents to them. There is an excursion from

Randolph in town and some from Woodruff and other places. Are going to have a game of Base Ball with the Garden City boys. I had dinner with Harriet. Annie and her children are at her father's today and I am alone. David called and invited me to take in his new carriage to the base ball ground with them about three miles. It was a real nice ride. Ann Benzly[238] was with them. They took me home with them and had ice cream with them. I had a letter from Genie Ledyard congratulating me on my 72 Birth. It is her mother's also, she being my twin sister's her mother the 18 June.

Sunday, June 23d

Very warm today, but just before meeting, the wind blew up so strong I could not walk to meeting, therefore did not go. I stayed with Annie's baby and she and Himy went. Harriet has strained her back two or three days since and does not feel very well. Alice came home from Woodruff also Henry's little girl Effie[239] came for a short visit.

Monday, June 24

Will sent a letter to Hyrum today. Annie is very poorly. Had tooth ache all night, and has pain in her stomach which is very severe, we are doing all we can for her. I also have pain in my stomach. Sister Laker, Primary Stake President, and counselor Sarah Cook were here and held meeting at two pm. I attended had a good meeting. Much good advice given.

---

238 Annie Hobbs (5/21/1874 - 10/12/1958) married Edward Benzley on 19 Oct. 1892 in Logan, Utah. They had one child by 1895, a daughter who passed away. They lived in Randolph, Utah. (KWJ6-HDH)

239 Effa Genett Cook (10/15/1885-3/13/1963) was born in Woodruff, Utah, and was the second child of Henry Howland Cook and Genett Calder. (KWZ9-M1B)

Tuesday, June 25

Annie still very poorly. Stomach worse. Harriet is milking the cows and helping me and she came and put Annie's feet in hot water, and mustard in it, and some on her stomach, and doing every thing to try and stop it. I still have it in my stomach but not so severe as Annie's. Brother Vaterlaus is sacking up potatoes to take to Montpelier for Annie to get her some shoes for herself and Himy. Sister Vaterlaus is holding sacks. She has $5.00 that Amy paid in toward tools, that Hyrum let Alonzo have last fall which she will have to pay to the dentist for fixing her teeth. Harriet is here helping me to take care of the baby and Annie. There is a Democratic Meeting at the meeting house, tonight. Was expecting to go, but would not let me stay alone with Annie, and the baby. It was too hard for me. I am tired out, and had to go to bed. She stayed until about midnight. Annie was better and the baby, and Annie, baby were asleep and she went home to get a little rest, for she has a very lame back.

Wednesday, June 26

Annie a little [better], but not able to go. Her teeth better, but not able to go. I am very poorly myself. Harriet milking the cow. Got us some breakfast and is giving Annie some medicine, cholera medicine for the pain in the stomach. It left her in the course of the forenoon. Sister took the baby to take care of and Himy went too. Annie was better at night. Thought perhaps she might be able to go in the morning. I got up with her through the night. Hyrum's collars that I sent him last winter went to the dead letter office in Washington, came back today, and Harriet fixed them and put letter postage on them and sent them again. We hope they will get there all right. The ship sails from San Francisco on the 28.

Thursday, June 27
Brother Vaterlaus and his wife and Annie and her children started about ten am for Montpelier. She is a good deal better. I am some better of the pain in my stomach, but feel quite lame being on my feet so much. We had several little showers through the day but they have a cover on their wagon. Amy sent me a small piece of mutton, for which I thank her very much.

Friday, June 28
We had a hard thunder shower last night. The lighting vivid. The thunder was very loud. Have not had such hard thunder for a long time. Eunice Teeples, my granddaughter sleeping here tonight, fearing I might need her to get up as many times I have a bad spell in the night.

Saturday, June 29th
Annie did not come last night. Yesterday afternoon I was taken very poorly. Harriet and her daughter Eunice both stayed with me. It thundered and lightened and rained some. Today both forenoon and afternoon the rain poured down in floods. The water ran in streams in the streets a long time. Annie and her father and mother came towards night. She had two teeth filled which was two dollars. She owes the dentist 40 cents. Paid $1.25 for Hyrum a pair of shoes, $2.25 for herself a pair, and coat and pants for Hyrum $3.00. They took several hundred of potatoes. Could get but 30 cents per hundred in store pay for them. They got quite wet in the rain, but did not get cold. Her teeth do not ache now. Alonzo called a few minutes on his way home his eyes are some better.

Sunday, June 30th
Rained some last night, but not very much. Very pleasant today. Himy went to Sunday School; Annie and I went to meeting in the afternoon. Brother Vaterlas and George Pope

spoke on faith and other principles of the gospel. Annie went to her mother's after meeting. I have to watch the garden. Conjoint meeting this evening. I did not go. The baby is in bed asleep, and Hyrum went with his mother to meeting. My proportion for the Brigham Young Monument[240] is fifty cents. It is paid.

[240] The Brigham Young Monument was created for the 1893 World's Fair in Chicago, after that it was displayed on Temple Square then moved to an intersection of Main and South Temple St. in 1897, then moved a few yards to its present location in 1993. See note titled Brigham Young Monument in Appendix 2.

JULY 1895

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Monday, July First [1895]
Annie has the neuralgia quite bad today, but is not confined to her bed. Began washing as she is preparing for the 4th of July to go to a celebration at Lake Town. Her sister, Mrs. Irwin, wants her to come. her father's folks are going, but she got so bad with her head and face, she got her sister-in-law Rose to come and help her finish. She got done by night. Had a large one.

Tuesday, July 2
Annie better today and preparing to go making a waist for Himy and one for herself and dress for the baby.

Wednesday, July 3d
I am make button holes and finishing off work for Annie to help her along so she can get ready to start early in the morning. For they are going to have a 4th of July Celebration.

Thursday, July 4
Fast day; did not have a fast meeting. The people will nearly all be gone. We also put off our Relief Society meeting also. Annie and her folks started early. Father and mother, two brothers and their wives, Annie and her two children, Harriet milked the cows and did the chores and we were together most of the day. I have not been very well. Have had to lie down a good deal. They arrived home just before night. Quite tired the wind has blown quite hard most of the day and been very

disagreeable. Harriet had a small mess of strawberries off from her vines. There will not be many strawberries in this place; the frost has killed nearly all.

Friday, July 5th
All feel tired out this morning. Annie is preparing to go to Paris tomorrow morning to Young Men's Conference. She expects to leave her children.

Saturday, July 6th
Annie did not feel well enough to go this morning, so her brother and his wife went without her. It is quite cold. Some little frost.

Sunday, July 7th
Annie went this morning as she feels a little better. Went with David Cook and family in their carriage. Came home just night. It turned quite cold. I had a good fire to warm her up. She has a bad headache, but soon got to bed to rest. We kept the Children. The baby stayed with her Grandma Vaterlaus. She can lift her around better than I can. There were Professor Maeser,[241] and one of the first Presidents of the Seventies from Salt Lake City were there. They gave good instructions.

Monday, July 8th
All feel better this morning. At noon we got Letters from Hyrum. Harriet and Birdie got letters also. He was well also his companion Brother Bird. Hyrum has baptized one person by the name of Carrol[242] who was a Roman Catholic. Hyrum

---

[241] Karl G. Maeser (1/16/1828 - 2/15/1901) was the principal of Brigham Young Academy from August 1876 to January 1892. The Academy later became BYU in 1903.

[242] Hyrum Cook is recorded in church records as having baptized Alfred Carroll, a 34 year-old London native, 3 Jun. 1895 in Te Hora, NZ.

baptized him and Brother Bird confirmed. They went to a Maori Pa or village to confirm him. It is winter there now. The rain pours down and they have to wade in water four or 5 feet deep. They hired a hall but it rained so hard there was only one person there. Brother Bird and Hyrum had to wade. The water was 4 feet over the railway track. They borrowed a hand car, but had hard work to get it back. The water was so deep they had to leave it a few hours and went at ten at night and took it home. He said it was the first time he ever rode in a hand car, as a boat in the water. He traded his umbrella for tracts to distribute to the people, so they may investigate Mormonism. He seems to feel well in his missionary work, though he has not much means to help himself with. Has to pay for his board one pound per month for his board. He also sent some fine paper to write to him on a package.

Tuesday, July 9th

Wolcott and family are here on their way from Conference to Woodruff to visit his wife's father and mother. Started this morning. We did not have much time to talk. Sarah Cook called a little while, Democratic Meeting this evening Annie went. Roswell Allen's[243] house burned down. Caught from the stove pipe through the roof.

Wednesday, July 10th

Raining this morning. Began to rain as soon as the chores were done. Blackie, one of the cows, are gone. She, I expect, will dry up. We have had but little milk. The cows have lost their calves. 4 of them it seems, some kind of a disease that seems to be going around through the country. The Petersons Photographers are in town. Annie would like to have her

---

[243] George Roswell Allen (1/28/1871 - 1/23/1954) married Ella Lola Small on 13 Sept. 1893 in Cache, Utah. They had one daughter by this time and lived in Garden City, Utah. (K27T-BJD)

children's pictures taken to send to Hyrum, but I do not know how she is going to get the means. Rained steady all day; fairly poured.

Thursday, July 11
Rained all night and still raining until nearly noon, but kept cloudy nearly all day. Annie and the children went to her father's a few hours and took Himy's pants to patch. Looks again like rain.

Friday, July 12th
It looks like rain again. Annie washing today. Rose Vaterlaus' Sister came and took little Lillian to take care of her with her little boy today. Harriet is also washing. I answered Genie Ledyard's letter today. She was anxious about my health.

Saturday, July 13th
The rain has done a good deal for the growing crops. The ground seems filled with water quite deep we are cleaning house today.

Sunday, July 14th
Pleasant. Annie and the children went to Sunday School. Alonzo's family here a while at noon. I went to meeting in the afternoon. Brothers Findlay and Stucki of Paris were here and spoke, and Brother Pope of Ashley[244] were here and addressed us excellently upon the principles of the gospel and our duties. I came home. Sister Putnam[245] came in for a short time and I

---

[244] Richard Henry Pope (9/28/1864 - 5/16/1918) is the brother of George Eugene Pope Sr. who is previously mentioned. Richard married Jane Ann Garnett Bennett on 1 Jan. 1885 in Vernal, Utah. Vernal is located in Ashley Valley. (KWZQ-79X)

[245] Likely Nate Putnum's mother, Athalinda Isabella Philbrick. (KWNT-F78)

read remainder of the day until dark. Annie and the children went to her mother's until night.

Monday, July 15th

There is to be a free concert at Fish Haven today. Brother Vaterlaus is fixing up a team and we are all going. It is only 7 miles and we started about 10 o'clock. We got there in time to see the parade and procession headed by the Paris Brass Band and the music was excellent, The Sunday School children from Paris were there and had boat rides, and swings, and the band played, and singing by the choir, and speeches by Bishop Price,[246] Counselor James H. Hart,[247] and others and had a good time generally. Sister Fanny Stock[248] came down and invited me up to dinner. Brother Stock[249] is very feeble. He has to be fed. He cannot help himself at all. He cannot step at all. Has to be lifted in a chair on the porch. Cannot talk much. We came home quite early. I was quite tired.

Tuesday, July 16th

I am very tired but am around. It is very warm today. Lillian dropped a heavy iron on her big toe nail.

---

[246] Robert Price (6/19/1835 - 4/6/1910) married Matilda Lousia Kelsey on 13 Oct. 1855 in England. They immigrated to the United States early 1856. He served as the Bishop of the Bear Lake 2nd ward for 33 years. (KWNF-RZL)

[247] James Henry Hart (6/21/1825 - 11/12/1906) was the first counselor in the Bear Lake Stake and resided in Bloomington, Idaho, until his death. (KWNF-Q89)

[248] Frances Gilson (K2HN-2PS) married her second husband, John Stock (KWNJ-69X) on 7 Dec. 1861 and was the half brother of Edwin Stock who was previously mentioned. They had 6 children and lived in Fish Haven, Idaho.

[249] John Stock was 95 years old. (KWNJ-69X)

Wednesday, July 17th
Very warm again today. The baby cried nearly all night. Her toe is so bad, but is running around today and Himy is drawing her around in his little wagon. Young Ladies meeting, they are sewing carpet rags for Amy Cook.

Thursday, July 18
Relief Society meeting at two pm appointed, but the bell did not ring, so Amanda came along and Annie and Annie and Amanda and I went on, and Amanda rang the bell twice but there were only 6 there but we had a very good meeting Sister Sarah Pope, Stake President of Ashley was here, and gave us some good instructions. All spoke. I came home and wrote some. My grandson A. R. Teeples lost his best horse today by lucerne, some thinks by some poison weed growing among the lucerne like wild parsnips.

Friday, July 19th
Very pleasant. We are writing today to Hyrum in New Zealand. It is their winter there. Rain nearly all the time. Annie finished her letter. I did not get mine done and Harriet is also writing.

Saturday, July 20
Very pleasant this morning, but hot and uncomfortable in the Middle of the day. Finishing Hyrum's letter. Sent it by this morning's mail. The $5.00 that Henry left to send to Hyrum, David lost the address and did not get the international order. We have been trying to get a bill. We thought we would try a bill. At last, just before the mail came, Edward Calder came along, and Harriet traded the $5.00 in gold. So we changed it and sent it off.

Sunday, July 21
Warm today. I went to meeting. The Elders Quorum was reorganized here today with Headquarters at Lake Town. Chris Kearl[250] Lake Town as President, Presidents Budge, Hart, and William Rich and William H. Lee of Woodruff [251] and many from Meadowville and Lake Town were present.

Monday, July 22d
Pleasant. Annie washing, but her teeth that were filled are aching very badly. Ached all night.

Tuesday, July 23
People preparing to celebrate the 47th Anniversary of the arrival of the pioneers into the Salt Lake Valley. We had a visit from Mrs. Mitchell[252] of Idaho Falls in the Interest of the Women's Temperance Union of Idaho. Held meeting at two pm. All who attended said it was good. It was specially for Primary. It was for all others who wished to attend. She is a very excellent speaker, those say who have heard her. Also at 8 pm a meeting. Annie did not go in the afternoon. She had been awake all night with the tooth ache, and afternoon went to her mother's. I did not attend. I got so overcome in the sun

---

[250] Christopher Columbus Kearl (1/26/1859 - 1/4/1930) married Jane Ann Robinson on 7 Oct. 1882 in Garden City, Utah. They had 7 children before 1895 and lived in Lake Town, Utah. (KV5S-JYQ)

[251]William Henry Lee married Harriet Amelia Carter in 1849 in Iowa and they had 13 children. He later married Aurilla Lee in 1864 in Salt Lake City, Utah and they had 3 children. He then married Elizabeth Ann Cox in 1878 in Salt Lake City, Utah and they had 9 children. William and Elizabeth lived in Woodruff at this time. (KWCF-VJ6)

[252] Rebecca Elizabeth Brown (1/23/1834 - 9/20/1908) was married to John Rowan Mitchell until his death in 1857, they had two children. She later married John's older brother, James Lewis Mitchell in 1865, they had two children. She was a Baptist and was a part of the Women's Christian Temperance Union. She resided in Idaho Falls, Idaho. (L2DQ-6P7)

on Sunday going to meeting in the afternoon. It is very hot and did not feel like trying it today. Harriet and Annie went in the evening. The children stayed with me. They were much pleased with the speaking at the 24 Anniversary. There was a meeting appointed for ten am in the 25th which I attended. She is an elderly lady with hair as white as snow and an able speaker. It was for the Young Ladies, and she gave them excellent advice and spoke the truth. She has been stopping with Amanda P. Cook and after dinner, Bishop Calder took her on her journey as far as Lake Town to lecture there. Amanda P. Cook, Miranda Linford, and Lettie Cook[253] accompanied her. They had David Cook's buggy or carriage. We enjoyed her company very much and her lectures. She told the girls about the evils of waltzing, and kindred evils, how easy it was to be led away, and there were many being caught in their toils all the time. Warned them to beware.

Wednesday, July 24th[254]

There was guns firing at sunrise with the raising of the flag and a short procession with Indians and all had ice cream. Met at the meeting house. At the meeting house, opened with singing America by the choir, prayer by Bishop Calder, Chaplain of the day, singing Utah the Queen of the West by the Choir.[255] Oration by George Pope. Some songs and speeches. Afternoon, all went into the bottoms and passed the afternoon as they chose. We had ice cream. I was at Harriet's. Annie at her father's. Sadie Teeples has chills. Harriet has to be there considerable of the time Tuesday. Sadie begins to sit up a

---

253 Lettie was Lydia Luetta Cook, David's daughter, and Amanda's granddaughter. (KWCY-CGK)

254 Pioneer Day is July 24th, to celebrate when the Saints with the Brigham Young Pioneer Company entered the Salt Lake Valley in 1847.

255 "Utah, the Queen of the West" was song 68b in the Deseret Sunday School Union Music Book published in 1884.

little, but Harriet has to stay there over night and be there to nurse her. Dolph has gone to Woodruff to put up hay for Henry Cook.

Friday, July 26
Pleasant. Hot. Brother Vaterlaus is getting our hay in the barn. He is about done with this cutting. Hyrum attended Primary.

Saturday, July 27
Very warm today. Looks like rain. Annie cleaning the kitchen floor. She has been having a turn of the toothache, those that were filled, and it hurts her to stoop down.

Sunday, July 28th
Himy went to Sunday School in the morning. Annie went to her mother's in the morning and all went to meeting pm. I was not well enough to walk. While meeting was in session the rose very high. It has looked like rain all day.

Monday, July 29th
Annie went with her mother as teacher in the Relief Society, by my request, in the north district. Got 30 cents donation: Ann E. Cook 10¢ , H. B. Teeples 10¢, Amanda P. Cook 10¢. About noon it began to rain and rained most of the afternoon.

Tuesday, July 30th
Cloudy. Rained considerable through the night. Sent a letter to Phebe I. Allred, my youngest daughter in Mexico. It is very warm today.

Wednesday, July 31st
Very warm. Annie finished her washing. Wind blew very hard. There was a shower towards night that cooled the air some.

August 1895

Garden City, Utah

Thursday, August 1st [1895]

Very warm again. Sister Jane Rich,[256] Brother John Stock's oldest daughter of Fish Haven, is at Sadie Teeples' and is preparing to home to Ashley. She has been home on a visit. She brought word that Medwin Allred[257] died at Star Valley on Monday 29**.** Had been working in the field, came in toward night, laid down, and never breathed again. Supposed to be a case of heart disease. He left a wife and 9 boys, the oldest 19 years old. Will has gone to work for Wolcott on his ranch putting up hay for him. Word come that he has got the same sick he had last year. His head is affected so he is out of his mind again. He has been putting up his own hay and working too hard in the hot sun. He works too hard. The most of the family assembled in my front room to pray for him that he may recover immediately. He has a wife and 5 children. Alonzo and his wives Amy and Sarah, David and Lydia his wife, Amanda, Mr. Cook's 2d wife, and myself. Harriet could not as the mail had just come in and Hyrum's wife had to be with her child in the kitchen but could hear. We each prayed for his recovery. It is a terrible thing to be out of anyone's mind. I pray continually. No Fast Meeting today. Relief Society met at the meeting house. Only 8 persons attended. We had a very

---

256 Jane Susanna Stock was married to Charles Coulson Rich Jr.

257 Medwin Newton Allred (2/20/1855 - 7/29/1895) married Maria Josephine Stock in 1874 and they had ten children. He is the younger brother of Byron Allred Sr., who is the son-in-law of Ann Eliza. (KW88-4QR)

good meeting, but we would be glad if they would come out better, but my two counselors attended, also the Secretary L. R. Allen.

Friday, August 2d
Very warm this morning. The Primary had a picnic in the bottoms among the trees, game, swinging, and other amusements for the children. Annie went and took her two children. They had a good time. It was cool down among the trees. The boys drove a heifer home with a young calf steer.

Saturday, August 3d
Very warm again today. Annie ironing. Went two hours to her mother's in the afternoon with the baby.

Sunday, August 4th
Sister Vaterlaus was taken quite sick this morning. Annie after breakfast went to help take care of her. Stayed until after nine in the evening, but she is some better.

Monday, August 5th
I do not feel very well this morning. Annie after breakfast went to her mother's to pick raspberries for them as her mother is not able, but is some better. With the afternoon mail, we got a letter from Hyrum, a good long full letter telling his experience in his travels in trying to spread the gospel, him and his companion. His health is generally good. His letter was wrote the 2d of July. He had a sore throat and quite a bad cold, but hope he is all right by this time or long before. I hope he will be blessed with health.

Tuesday, August 6th
Very hot now. Fruit, currants, and raspberries ready to pick. I received a letter from Genie Ledyard today with her present of money, $25 to help me. I owed over $16 to the store. We

needed so much in papering the house and getting things to make us all comfortable so as not to suffer. I thank the Lord for his kindness and mercy to me in my old age.

Wednesday, August 7th
I am not feeling very well today.

Thursday, August 8
Annie washing today. I am not feeling much better, very warm and uncomfortable weather. And I am doing all I can to help Annie with the baby and other things. Making button holes and finishing off baby dresses and other things.

Friday, August 9
I answered Genie Ledyard's letter. I feel very badly today and the weather being so very warm. Annie is getting ready to go to conference in the morning. Thinks she had not better take her baby as it reported that the measles is prevalent at Bloomington and Paris.

Saturday, August 10th
Annie started about 6 o'clock went with Joseph Irwin, her Brother in law, in his buggy. Her father and brother went in a wagon along. The children the children are going to stay days with their Grandma Vaterlaus days and with me nights. Harriet is going to sleep with her, the baby. Sister Irwin, and three children are staying with Sister Vaterlaus until they come from conference, as it is company for the children. They like it. Alice Teeples came home after we had gone to bed. Came with her brother Dolph to stay over Sunday as they are working at a hay camp. Dolph's little boy, is quite sick with sore throat. Harriet helps and does all the chores and most of the work in the house.

Sunday, August 11th
There was Sunday School in the morning at ten. Very warm day. No afternoon meeting as there were no men there but counselor David Cook, Bishop, and counselor Alonzo Cook at Paris Conference. Annie got home about 10 o'clock bringing the children. Visited her sister a while, after she got back from meeting.

Monday, August 12th
Annie said there was not a full house at Paris to meeting. Apostle Heber J. Grant was there from Salt Lake City. He felt very bad about the slim attendance at meeting after his coming way from home to preach to them and unless they were actually obliged to be away they were under condemnation. The people were actually starving for spiritual food but were too dilatory to come to receive it. He felt very bad to see such a spirit of indifference and it is so about all the meetings.

Tuesday, August 13d
Annie picking fruit and I am picking it all over in the house. Cannot stand it out in the sun. It over ready for using. It very sultry and hot most of the time now. I do not feel very well, but am not confined to my bed, for which I thank my Heavenly Father.

Wednesday, August 14th
Warm now. The fall wheat is being harvested. There has been a great scare about the Indians. The Bannocks and several tribes north and west of us in the Jacksons Hole country. Some few Indians killed and one or two whites. Troops have been sent

out but have had no action.[258] The Indians are willing to settle it if they will give up as many whites as they have had Indians killed. The whites were not satisfied with the Indians killing so many elk and just taking the hide and leaving the meat to rot. One Indian was said to have killed 35 elk cows.

Thursday, August 15

We are preserving some currants and raspberries. Annie is preserving and I am preparing the fruit. I went to Relief Society meeting at two. Sister Linford's little boy rang the first bell and I the 2d. There was only myself present first after a few minutes. Secretary Allen then counselors A. P. Cook and Helen P. Moore. We waited a short time but as no more came we held our meeting and had a very good one with only four directors. Closed at the usual time and adjourned until the first Thursday in September, fast day. Sister Mary James from over the lake called awhile. Brother and Sister James are on their way to St. Charles. She was secretary for our Society for some time and an excellent one and a useful one. Annie went to Lake Town with the mail in the afternoon to get a pair of coarse shoes. Harriet did our night chores and is staying with me overnight. Will has come from the Ranch. Called a short time.

Friday, August 16

Will and his family have gone to Woodruff to visit her mother. Annie did not come with the mail but came later with Bishop

---

[258] An article published in the Deseret Weekly on 3 Aug 1896 summarized the conflict. The Bannocks, historically known for their peacefulness, were exercising treaty-granted rights to hunt in Wyoming when their actions clashed with state game laws. Tensions escalated after drunken deputy marshals killed a Bannock man who resisted arrest. The violence spiraled, with several more Bannock men and women killed. The article critiques the actions of white settlers and authorities, arguing that their behavior violated treaty obligations and provoked the Bannocks. It warns against further bloodshed and calls for accountability among those responsible for instigating the violence.

Calder who had been to Randolph. She got a pair of shoes with money that Marvin Allred owes us on the mail contract. Had not finished paying into nearly two dollars, which he let her have, full two dollars.

Saturday, August 17th
Annie picking raspberries. We made jam in the afternoon and evening. It is very warm weather now. I am feeling very poorly this weather.

Sunday, August 18th
Very warm for several nights. I could hardly rest on account of the heat. I could not walk to meeting on account of it. I had to lie down most of the day.

Monday, August 19th
Still very warm. My upper teeth are broken or rather cracked and talking of going to Montpelier with Brother Vaterlaus. He is going to sell fruit and garden stuff. Alonzo said he would let Lonnie take me over. I want to go and visit Amy and Sarah. And as Alonzo is talking of going back to the city soon, I want to visit with him. He is going to have his eyes treated, also work in the temple for a while. I have concluded to send my teeth by Brother Vaterlaus and will not go to Montpelier if the dentist can mend them, but will go to Alonzo's to visit awhile if I can get a chance to go down. Have sent word. If they will send for me, I will go down. Annie is helping her mother pick raspberries today. I am picking over goose berries. to preserve.

Tuesday, August 20th
Brother Vaterlaus started in good season this morning. Sent my teeth to be mended. I expect Alonzo's folks after me today, and if they come, will go to visit a few days. Will got home from Woodruff last night. It is very warm, yet the sun shines so hot that is very uncomfortable to pick the fruit in the

garden sun. (Nettie Cook, Henry's Wife) Woodruff, has just been in. She is over to pick her fruit and put it up. Are all as well as usual. Rode down to Alonzo's with Amy as she is up to the store. I am not feeling hope. I may get to feel better.

Wednesday, August 21st
Swan Creek. I rested quite well last night. Alonzo had to cut hay. His man had to go home to take care of his crops, but his eyes are bad. We fear they are getting worse. I was calculating to go to St. Charles, but they are so busy cannot leave to take me, so will have to wait.

Thursday, August 22d
Rained yesterday, some in the night. Still raining some. I feel quite sick and am going home. Brother Vaterlaus called last night and told me the dentist could not mend my teeth, but I would have to go and have an impression taken and have an impression taken and have them reset. Brother John Nelson[259] was going in a carriage and let me ride with him. Brought me to the door and helped me out.

Friday, August 23d
I have concluded not to go this week as I would have to stay over Sunday if I went with the mail. Today I feel a little better today. Will is much worse and Alonzo and Amy came up yesterday and Alonzo went in the field with him to help him shock up his grain to see if his mind would be better. I think working so hard in the hot sun has seemed to affect his head almost to derangement. He has gone to stay at Alonzo's hoping it may be such a change that he would be better. Several young men in the place shocked up the remainder of Will's wheat. Sadie, his wife, went with him and took her baby.

---

[259] This was either John Lyman Nelson (KWCP-FM4) or his father John Laurits Nelson (KWN5-JLM) both of whom lived in Fish Haven.

Came back today to fix her work so as to go down and stay with him over Sunday. Harvey Allred[260] and his family over from Star Valley and Brother William Pead[261] has come to go to Star Valley to live there. (Harvey's wife's parents) have moved from North Ogden. I received a letter from Harvey, after he got to St. Charles saying his father and mother would come out from Mexico to Conference at Salt Lake City this fall if amongst us we could send them money to come with, and wanted to know how much we wanted to give. I wrote to Marvin, as he was committee, we had no money and could not give any, but all would be glad to do so. But I had a fat cow, if I could sell it. I would give $5.00 towards it and divide the remainder between Hyrum on his mission in New Zealand, and poor Will's family and myself. The family have to help their father's family what they can, all the time. Will have to again soon.

Saturday, August 24th
Wrote them about it today. Got a card saying the Presidency of the Relief Society would be here on Tuesday next to hold meeting at three pm. Have not heard from Will today**.**

Sunday, August 25th
Have not heard from Will, who is at Swan Creek. Sadie went down to stay over Sunday to see if it would help him, we are very anxious about him continually. May the Lord have mercy upon him is our prayer continually. He is a good young man.

---

[260] Byron Harvey Allred Jr. son of Phoebe and Byron Sr., Ann Eliza's grandson; his wife is Charlotte Susanna Pead, her father is WIlliam Pead. (KWCW-1GP)

[261] William Pead (3/6/1846 - 3/15/1901) married Susannah Johnson on 4 May 1869. They had 13 children and lived in a lot of areas including Bear Lake Co., Garden City, and North Ogden. There are records of him living in Garden City in 1880 and in Star Valley in 1900. (KWC1-ZL5)

We think the sun has affected him working so hard in the field. It has been extremely hot.

Monday, August 26th
We are preparing for the Presidency of the Relief Society. Do not know how many. We are neither of us very well, and the baby is quite poorly. Cried all night. Eunice Teeples is helping us a little and she is not well. Cannot do much.

Tuesday, August 27th
Eunice is doing a little here this morning, and Minnie Vaterlaus is helping about, for Annie is very poorly with the head ache so much of the time. The sisters came about 2 pm, but there were but two of them: Stake President Lindsey and Counselor Lizzie M. Hart.We got ready and went to meeting at 3 pm. There were about 12 or 15 present, the bishop attended. We had a very good meeting. A great deal of timely instructions given and some business. Donations call for to pay for Treasurer's book that had been sent us. We had the amount donated but not paid in. Will bring the pay the next meeting $2.35. We came back, had supper, a little chat ant. and, retired for the night. Attended to some business pertaining to the Relief Society before retiring. Henry Hall was here and attended to their horse.

Wednesday, August 28
Mr. Cook, 76 years old today. The baby is better this morning, although we had a great scare last night about her getting a dish that had strychnine in to kill mice. We were afraid she had got some in her mouth. Gave her olive oil, and other things in case she had, but she did not get any. She slept well. The sisters, after breakfast, started for home. Did not start about ten am. I am making preparations to go to Montpelier with the mail to get my teeth fixed, will start about noon. We gave in our dollar for Stake Secretary expenses, and got a receipt from

Secretary Hart. I started about one o'clock with Williams, the south mail carrier. Met the north mail just north of Swan Creek in the mud hole. Got in with him and got to Montpelier just before dark and went to Carrie Allred's[262] to stay overnight. Marvin came from the Ranch. I told him, you see, I have taken the advantage of coming with the mail according to your invitation saying I could ride in the mail when I wanted to, but this is the first time he said it was all right. I was I was very tired and felt sore and lame, but Carrie and all made me welcome and gave me a good bed.

Thursday, August 29

I went the dentist's 8 o'clock where the mail started out and made arrangements with the dentist to pay him a heifer worth $10 to reset an upper set of teeth for me. So he commenced to fix them thinking he could get them done in time for me to start back with the mail at tomorrow morning at 8 with the mail. The dentist, Mr. Davis,[263] engaged the bus driver to take me where I wanted to go so he took me to Sister Adelia Young's, an old acquaintance of forty-five years ago.[264] We had a visit of two hours, and the bus came and took me to the dentist's again. He then took me back to Marvin Allred's again to stay overnight. William Allred, Marvin's Father, and his wife were there to supper, also his Brother, Medwin's widow,[265] and

---

[262] Caroline Jensen (1/31/1867 - 4/20/1931) married Marvin Adelbert Allred on 8 June 1888 in Logan, Utah. They had two children before August 1895, they lived in Montpelier, Idaho before moving to Paris. (KWC1-HRD)

[263] See note titled, Ad for D.T. Davis in Appendix 2.

[264] Marie Adelia Young (2/29/1848 - 11/1/1920) married George McKay Pugmire in 1865 in Salt Lake City, Utah. They had nine children and resided in Bear Lake Co.

[265] Maria Josephine Stock (9/3/1858 - 6/27/1954) married Medwin Newton Allred in 1874. Medwin passed away on 29 July 1895 at the age of 40. (KW88-4QT)

three children. We had a short visit with Brother Allred and his wife & they went to her daughters for the night and Maria stayed all night. Her husband has only been dead about a month. He left her with nine sons, the eldest 19 and the youngest about two. They were on their way home to Star Valley, also the old gentleman.

Friday, August 30th
I got my teeth and started with the mail at 8 o'clock arriving at one o'clock at Swan Creek at my son Alonzo's where I went with Edward Calder my granddaughter's husband to Garden City after having a good dinner. Will was there, but he went ahead on horseback. Got there first and went to getting ready to haul his wheat to stack. He has been quite bad for awhile and Alonzo has had him down there some time, because he is not quite in his right mind and was troubled about trying to get some money out of the store, as he has a share in it. He thinks he has a right. David,[266] his brother is Superintendent, but now since he is back he does not say any more about it.

Saturday, August 31
Will is hauling his wheat. Alonzo is helping him. Will has been helping Alonzo what he could. He is not well.

---

[266] David Cook is his half-brother through wife Amanda Polly.

SEPTEMBER 1895

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Sunday, September 1st [1895]
I was not so I could attend meeting, being so lame. Alonzo's folks up to meeting yesterday. I had 8 quarts of raspberries picked and sent them to Carrie Allred by the mail, also two cabbages for a taste, as they have not much of a garden.

Monday, September 2d
Will finished stacking his wheat. He is feeling better. We did not get a letter from Hyrum today, as we expected. The ship came into San Francisco on the 29 August**.**

Tuesday, September 3d
We received letters from Hyrum. Harriet, Annie, and me also Willie and Bishop Calder. He also said he had sent a letter to Wolcott asking him to send him some money if possible as he needed it very much. I do hope he will. Annie washing, but did not get through. Had to leave her colored clothes until morning.

Wednesday. September 4th
Anne finished her colored clothes this forenoon. She hired Eunice Teeples to pick some currants as she is going to Montpelier with her father and wants some fruit to take. Get the children's pictures taken to send to their father. After Annie was through washing, she stripped currants and picked raspberries as long as she could see. She and all of us, very

tired. My lameness a little better. I did all that I could to help. Has turned quite cold.

Thursday, September 5th
Fast day, no meeting. Annie and the children started this morning, as early as they could get off. She finished picking the raspberries before she went. I went to the meeting house, waited for the bell to ring, expecting it would be rung by two o'clock, and as it did not ring, I went and rang it twice but we had only me and two counselors, the secretary, and one member, and one visitor, but we had a very good meeting.

Friday, September 6th
Harriet is doing the milking. Eunice churned and expected to have half the butter, but when she had the churning done, her mother called her to help her at the coral, and the door was left open and a dog came in and took it nearly all, so we have to go without. Eunice and her Mother slept here last night and we had breakfast together. Eunice helped do the morning work, they are washing today. Henry Hall came home from Ogden today with some fruit peddlers. Sent them Harriet's family a box of peaches and one of apples yesterday. Some of the peaches about the largest I ever saw. Threshing fall grain, Brother Vaterlaus had his Whittington wheat done today. He is going to wait until our spring wheat is cut and ready and do all at the same time.

Saturday, September 7th
Harriet and Eunice slept here last night, and milk the cows, and feed the pigs. Annie came just night, and will stay at her father's to watch with Rose, Emil's Wife, who had a little son[267] born this morning, September 7, 1895. She had her children's

---

[267] Jesse Weiss Vaterlaus (9/7/1895 - 2/29/1960) was born in Garden City, Utah. (KWJC-V7L)

pictures taken. She had raspberries and currants enough to pay for them. It is a woman that took them. They are quite natural. She is going to send them to Hyrum at Cavistown, New Zealand.

Sunday, September 8th
We did any of us go to meeting. Annie is helping at her mother's, as they are nearly all worn out with hard work. Towards night, night Rose's mother & sister came, and a Miss Egli[268] from Montpelier. Two of slept here, her mother staying with Rose[269] to nurse her. Annie is at home. A fruit peddler here. I bought of him a box of peaches 60¢, one of purple plums 50¢, one egg plums 50¢, one of tomatoes 50¢, 15 cents of pears.

Monday, September 9th
Rose's sister and child went home this afternoon. The mother, staying with her to nurse and do her washing. We are doing up the fruit I bought yesterday. Left the tomatoes for a few days longer.

Tuesday, September 10th
Very hard wind nearly all the time. No rain yet. Annie not very well, nor I .We are feeling very poorly but got the fruit mess cleaned up.

---

[268] Marie Egli (7/3/1872 - 7/31/1965) was born in Switzerland, immigrated to the U.S. in 1883, and lived in Montpelier, Idaho. (KWZC-B8F)

[269] Rosa Wyss (1/13/1873-10/23/1943) married Emil Vaterlaus (KWVP-1NK) in 1894 and gave birth to Jesse Weiss Vaterlaus on 7 Sep. 1895. (G377-X93)

Wednesday, September 11
The water being in the ditch. Annie is beginning but did not get much done she had so many hindrances. I sold two fat cows to some cattle buyer, one for $20 and the other for $18. Paid Theodore Hildt[270] 50 cents for getting them. We shall not have much hay as Brother Vaterlaus has half and it will not amount to anything as they will not have calves and we are needing the pay. We have to try and send Hyrum all we can spare. I let David at the store have the 38 dollar check to be drawn when I need.

Thursday, September 12th
Alonzo sent $20 twenty dollars up to Harriet this morning to Harriet so she could get an International Postal Note[271] to send to Hyrum. She helped Annie finish her washing, as she was quite poorly today again, after which Harriet wrote to Post Mistress Annie Budge[272] at Paris to get a postal note to send to Hyrum requesting her to send it by mail tomorrow as Hyrum's letter will have to be in San Francisco by the 19th or it will have to wait another month as the ship will then sail.

Friday, September 13th
Very hard wind again today. The order came all right and we shall get letters and mail ready now to send tomorrow. Now we have $26 dollars to send, as Annie got an order last week of 6 dollars, but I expect he owes all of it for board. The family that he boards with are poor.

---

[270] Theodore Hildt (11/10/1879 - 6/12/1956) was born in Germany and immigrated to the U.S. around 1881-1883. He and his family lived in Garden City, Utah. (KWCR-GHJ)

[271] An international postal note is a type of mail used to send money through the postal service.

[272] Annie Budge (11/7/1864 - 2/27/1949) was a resident of Paris, Idaho and was the postmistress for years. (KWJG-D8G)

Saturday, September 14th
We sent off the mail to Hyrum by the north mail. Harriet wrote a letter and sent Phebe's letter from Mexico in it and Annie's and mine went with the money orders, with mine or ours twenty dollars from Alonzo, as I understand now borrowed and probably on interest until his return over two years and it will be quite a debt. Sent two celluloid collars[273] and one pair cuffs. Postage 65 cents. Letter and Photographs 10 cents. Newspaper 15, which money order was 32 cents. Total $1.22. I feel thankful they are off and hope they will soon arrived their destination, for he owes for his board and the family with whom he boards have all been very sick.

Sunday, September 15
I feel very tired today, cannot attend meeting. The wind blows very hard so I cannot walk. Alonzo and family here awhile at noon, and Alonzo and Amy went to see Will and Sadie before afternoon meeting. The Stake Superintendent and counselor of Sunday School, Brothers Galloway and Sorrensen reorganized the Sunday School. George Pope Superintendent with John Farner and Joseph Gibbons Jr,[274] as assistants. Annie did not go.

Monday, September 16
We are peeling and preparing pears and apples for preserving. I bought 45 cents worth of pears and 50 cents apples. It took us

---

273 Celluloid collars were these plastic shirt collars meant to resemble a white shirt collar. This was a product made in the late 1800s to be a cheap collar that is simpler to keep clean.

274 Joseph William Gibbons (6/9/1852 - 1/2/1933) was born in England and immigrated to the U.S. in 1868. He married Mercy Weston on 9 Oct. 1873 in Salt Lake City, Utah. They had 15 children, 11 of them before 1895. They lived in Lake Town, Idaho, before moving to Garden City, Utah. (KWNT-MKK)

a good part of the day [to] let them stand overnight with sugar on.

Tuesday, September 17
Annie picking what currants she can in forenoon. Went to her mother's to dinner by invitation. Baking afternoon and preserving pears and apples, ready to put away.

Wednesday, September 18
Alice Teeples, eighteen years old today. Two sewing machine agents stopped here overnight with team to hay for cleaning sewing machine for us, were here to supper and breakfast. I got 3 needles for 10¢. Let him have 50 cents for shuttle, which will send in after they get back to Logan. Rained afternoon. It has been threatening a long time. Will and Sadie's wedding the 10th Anniversary or tin wedding.[275] We are making a little picnic. Harriet and Annie and I intend to go for a call. I did not go as it was slippery walking after the rain. The others went and took the picnic and tin ware, as it is called a tin wedding. Annie giving them milk pan and two two-quart basins, and the others necessary articles of tin ware. Had a little visit singing, got home about ten. Sewing machine cleaned by two men from Logan. Stayed overnight.

Thursday, September 19th
Wind blowing very hard today. Relief Society pm 2 o'clock. Wind blowing very hard, I had quite hard work to face the wind to get there. At times I had to stop to hold myself from falling, but I got there at last, but we had only 5 there, but we had a good meeting nevertheless. We had a programme but only myself to fill it as there was no others. I had select reading

[275] A 10th wedding anniversary is also known as a tin or aluminum anniversary.

a piece in The Exponent.[276] Brother Heber J. Grant talked to the sisters and encouraged them very much and praised them for what they had done. The wind was not so strong when I came home.

Friday, September 20
The wind was very strong all night. Raining some. Turned cold towards morning. Began snowing about 8 am. Snowed all day. I am not very well; was in bed nearly all day.

Saturday, September 21st
Snowed all night. The snow about a foot deep, but quite pleasant today. Snow melting very little. Corn and nearly everything killed. The currants are, so we can pick some yet.

Sunday, September 22d
Sisters Lindsay and Hart came about eleven am**.** Were feeling pretty well, although they had a tip over yesterday but was not hurt very bad. Sister Lindsey's shoulder was hurt some, also Sister Hart's hand was quite badly swollen, but she thought it would soon be all right. They did not stay long. Gave me a little information about the Society and started. Were in a hurry to get home. Annie went to meeting but did not take the baby. She slept most of the time. Was with me. ~~Monday 23d The snow going fast today, [illeg.].~~ Some fruit peddlers came along and I got two bushels of winter apples for $1.00 and 25 cents, peaches, and few cents worth of pears.

Monday, September 23
The snow going fast, all gone tonight.

---

[276] A possibility for Heber J. Grant's words from the Woman's Exponent magazine is: Martha E. Smith and Mary F. Crowther's article entitled "Utah Ter. W. S. A. Convention" in Woman's Exponent, 15 Oct. 1890.

Tuesday, September 24
Annie washing.

Wednesday, September 25th
Settled up at the store. Paid in full. Annie cleaning up.

Thursday, September 26th
Very pleasant. One of our neighbors, Albert Lutz and his wife Mary, got a telegram that their daughter Phenia died with paralysis.[277] Come immediately to Idaho Falls, Idaho. Got ready as soon as possible. Her and her son Jed, the old Gentleman[278] is nearly 87, did not go. They feel very bad. The youngest son Fred took them to the train at Montpelier.

Friday, September 27
Quite pleasant, but cold nights. Frost all the time. Jim Jensen and Nate Putnam were arrested for stealing a sheep from a passing herd. Tried to have them tried today, had Aquilla Nebeker was Lawyer on one side, Jim's side, and ~~John~~ George Henry Robinson for Simm's side, for it was claimed that one of the little Sims boys dragged out a sheep one side of the road and Nate Putnam cut its throat for him, but it is to be proven. The papers were not properly ma[de] and the court adjourned until Monday at ten am and they also wanted Jim Kearl and John Nebeker to testify as they were sheep men. Settled up with the store and paid in full.

Saturday, September 28th
Annie picked currants yesterday at her mother's as their currants yesterday, and we are picking them over and putting

---

277 Martha Euphemia Lutz (12/28/1873 - 9/26/1895) married Darwin Rolla Harris on 3 Apr. 1894 in Pleasant Grove, Utah. She died at the age of 22. (KWJ8-MBC)

278 The "old gentleman" is Albert Lutz.

them in bottles fresh. Received a letter from Susan A. Miller,[279] my sister living at East Oakland, California. I have not had a letter from her in two years until now. They are well and doing well. They live with Mrs. George Brown, their their daughter.

Sunday, September 29

Annie and her children attended Sunday School and meeting. Alonzo, 40 years old today, being born 29 of September 1855**.** He has been gone several days to see to his sheep and let them out to another men. Will started with him, but Will took a notion to come back again. He is not very well his mind, is not right now, but we hope he will be better soon, but he has lots of work to do. He is cutting his last crop of lucerne and putting it in the barn. He has a nice lot of hay in his barn. He has a nice large one. He is a very hard worker and hard work and over doing in the sun. The family were up today to Sunday School and meeting.

Monday, September 30th

Annie picking currants to put up. The frost has rendered them so soft they are hard to pick. The trial is to came off today. Are to have a jury trial. Took a long time to get a jury, and just as they got ready, they adjourned until after the Democratic rally, as there is a rally at two o'clock. Hon. John T. Caine, our Democratic nominee for Gov., B. H. Roberts for Congress, and Richard W. Young, one of the Nominated Judges, were to speak, and the trial was adjourned [so] they could hear the speakers. It was an excellent speakers. They stopped at David Cook's. There were four of them. I enjoyed the speeches very much. The trial lasted until 9 o'clock. The verdict was not

---

[279] Susan Aurelia Howland (11/29/1826 - 2/1/1911) married William Henry Miller (9/2/1822 - 3/1/1905) on 6 Mar. 1848 in Kalamazoo, Michigan. They had ten children. Susan is Ann Eliza's younger sister. (LHQR-VZY)

guilty of stealing the sheep. Received a letter from Hyrum. Was good in good health at time of writing. Was so glad to hear from him.

OCTOBER 1895

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Tuesday, October 1st [1895]
Yesterday morning, Sadie Teeples and her children started for Pleasant Grove to visit her father and mother and Sister Allen to go to Conference at Salt Lake. Dolphie Teeples take them to Evanston to take train for for their destination. Annie still picking currants what time she gets. It is raining and bad about threshing.

Wednesday, October 2nd
Will had his wheat threshed. Had about 3.40 or 3.50 bushels. For all he has been sick so much the Lord has blessed him wonderfully. Adam Wilcox[280] was here with his team. His sister Sally Austin[281] was with him, also his little daughter. I have not seen Sally Austin for a number of years. Were pleased to meet but started between 2 and three in the morning as they wanted to get to Logan today.

Thursday, October 3d
Raining some most of the time. Sister Lutz and her son came from their daughter's funeral. No fast meeting. We did not

---

[280] Adam Wilcox (2/11/1847 - 1/17/1917) married Eunice Jane Dalrymple on 2 Feb. 1880. They had five children before 1895 and lived in St. Charles, Idaho. (KWVQ-HC6)

[281] His older sister, Sarah Jane Wilcox (10/24/1841 - 3/11/1931) had two children with her first husband. She later married Newton Francis Austin on 7 June 1866 in Paris, Idaho. They had nine children and lived in the Bear Lake Co., Garden City area. (KWJD-NVQ)

have Relief Society meeting. It was very stormy and I did not feel able to go through the storm. And my first counselor was quite sick, and the secretary gone to conference at Salt Lake City, and the bell did not ring. There would not be any there so we did not have any.

Friday, October 4th
Rained all night. Adam Wilcox with a daughter and Sister Sally Austin were here and started between two and three am yesterday morning to go to Logan, as they were on their way to conference.

Saturday, October 5th
Cleared off. Quite cold. Sent by Brother Whittington to Randolph this morning $l.80 tax money to pay my taxes. Sent by Conrad S. Vaterlaus 20 dollars in postal notes from this office to Paris to get an international order to send to New Zealand to Hyrum. Will is very much better again. He and Sadie, his wife, went to Paris today with wheat to mill, and to pay Brother Price a little that he owed him.

Sunday, October 6th
Very pleasant and cold. Alonzo's family up today to meeting. We did not any go but Himy went to Sunday School. The frost has caused the trees to be nearly leafless, and makes it look gloomy and mournful. Will got back.

Monday, October 7th
Pleasant, quite cool. They have got new good in the store, winter good. I went and got about 14 worth. Got a green cashmere dress for Annie, lining and gimp for trimming, $3.13; 8 yards canton, flannel $1.00; 75 cents for pink sanitary flannel for Himy under clothes; 4 yards Plymouth Rock flannel. I gave Sadie Cook for skirt, 2 pair blankets 1.50. Gave Annie one pair

10 yards Indian Head factory; 32 yards linsey to cover two quilts.

Tuesday, October 8
Pleasant today. I am not very well today, I was on my feet too much yesterday. Alice Teeples started with the mail for Montpelier to get some teeth extracted and some made for her in front.

Wednesday, October 9th
I do not feel well today, but some better than yesterday; pleasant.

Thursday, October 10th
I am not so well to again. Received a letter from Genie Ledyard. She had received a letter from Hyrum in New Zealand. He sent her some beautiful ferns and a wall pocket made of flax by the New Zealand girls. The threshing machine was set here about 5 o'clock, did not get done. Tonight, 800 bushels fall wheat. We had 14 men to supper and had about a dozen horses to keep overnight. I am quite sick. Can be up a little. Annie's mother helping. Henry came from Woodruff to go with David and Will to Hams Fork to hunt stock. Sold a yearling steer for $10 to Mr. Finn.

Friday, October 11
Threshers here to breakfast. Got done about 9 o'clock. Had 50 bush spring wheat off one acre. Am not much better this morning. I can sit up a little. It is very pleasant this morning. I have to write to Hyrum or it will not be in time for the ship which sails the 17th of October. It will take five days to go to the coast. I wrote part of my letter today.

Saturday, October 12

Annie wrote her letter this morning. I finished mine and Harriet and Eunice also wrote and preached to the Whitney girls[282] and gave them good advice: to study the principles of the gospel, and advised them to study, and related instances of healing by faith of herself and others. I sent several Deseret News, and two Exponents ^cost^ to Sister Whitney and the sisters who wish to read them. I am feeling a little better today, but poorly.

Sunday, October 13th

I am still very poorly have to be in bed considerable of the day. Could not go to meeting. Alonzo's family here between meetings. Annie and her children went to Sunday School. They stayed with me in the afternoon. Annie to meeting; after meeting to her mother's.

Monday, October 14

Very pleasant. I am some better this morning. The people who have been to conference are returning. President Hart said there were 60 missionaries in the temple that were going on

---

[282] Hyrum is boarding with the Whitney family on his mission. Hyrum Cook is recorded in New Zealand church records as having participated in the following 4 ordinances:

Ordaining George Whitney a priest 23 Mar. 1897 in Te Hora, New Zealand

Confirming Alice Whitney (12 year-old daughter George and Sarah Whitney) 11 Dec. 1895 in Canvastown, NZ.

Baptizing Daniel Whitney, age (10 year-old son of George and Sarah Whitney), 24 Mar. 1897 in [written "Ruapaka," but probably means Ruakaka], NZ

Baptizing and Confirming William Whitney (12 year-old son of George and Sarah Whitney), 24 May 1897 in [written "Ruapaka," but probably means Ruakaka], NZ

missions. There are a great many missionaries being sent out this fall, more than ever before at any one time, I think. Annie making under clothing for Himy, some under nice warm clothing.

Tuesday, October 15th
I went to a carpet rag bee at Sadie Cook's. There were not many there, but the rags were all sewed. Annie was invited but she had so much sewing to do for herself she could not go. She is making a dress for herself.

Wednesday, October 16th
We are still trying to get our sewing done all we can. I cannot sew but a little on the machine, but make my underwear, and sew some on my dresses helping make them.

Thursday, October 17
2 pm Relief Society met at the meeting house. 4 of the Board of Directors and one other of the Sisters present. We had a programme. 1st Vice President A. P. Cook read a revelation from the Doctrine and Covenants given to Joseph Smith and a sketch from the life of Eliza R. Snow Smith. Had a very good meeting. Secretary Allen related some of the doings of conference and the Relief Society conference in Salt Lake City.

Friday, October 18th
Looks very much like a storm. Harriet is preparing to go to Logan Temple to do a little work next week. I am making button holes on Annie's dress and two of Himy's waists.

Saturday, October 19th
I am making button holes on Harriet's basque. Ed Calder got back from Logan yesterday with trees and is going to start again tomorrow, and Harrriet and Birdie and Eunice is going to be baptized for some of the dead.

Sunday, October 20th
Harriet started with Ed Calder about one pm. She got some names from the Howland record to be baptized for and be endowed for some of her Aunt Eliza's dead.[283] Also her own, but to be accounted to Aunt Eliza.

Monday, October 21st
Last night the boys came from Hams Fork with all the cattle they could find. There are quite a number they did not find at all. Will is about as he was when they went away. Henry started for Woodruff this afternoon as he received word to hurry home as one of his children was very sick. Brother Vaterlaus dug the beets and carrots. Annie making the baby a dress.

Tuesday, October 22d
Brother Vaterlaus gathering the cabbages. It is quite cold weather now. The whole atmosphere is smokey with fires in the Mountains, supposed to be set by campers.

Wednesday, October 23
Annie sewing for her mother and she and her mother went to Kate Gibbons to dinner by invitation and afterwards they helped Sister Vaterlaus with her dress.

Thursday, October 24
Annie hired Teenie Hildt to help her wash as she has a very large one. Does not feel well. Got done before dark and the kitchen floor cleaned. She pays her 40 cents that was all she asked. She did not begin until after ten o'clock. Brother Vaterlaus went to Woodruff with a load of cabbages Henry sent us word he would buy a load of us. There was eleven hundred and 4 lbs. He paid U.S. money $5.35. $5.55 order on

---

[283] Eliza Cook (7/7/1811 - 12/18/1888) was Phineas' sister. She divorced her husband and moved to Garden City. (L4GY-838)

the store. Annie owed for a volume of the Contributor[284] that she got some time since for Hyrum, him a birthday present, $2.50; and the remainder of the money turns it on account at Joseph Irwin's.

Friday, October 25th
I got at the store or sent by Annie to get 8 yds flowered sateen at 1.26¢ per yard. Annie helping me about cutting and making my dress. Calculate to get it done this week.

Saturday, October 26th
We have so much to do and I am so poorly we have to give up finishing it for.

Sunday, October 27th
Annie and her children went to Sunday School. Nickel Sunday. Himy took his, also Annie to St. Charles in the afternoon with her brother and wife. Alonzo's family were here between meetings. Alonzo was not very well but came to afternoon meetings but is very poorly.

Monday, October 28
Very pleasant. Harriet, 49 years old today[285]. We wish her many happy returns of the day. Will is not as well in his mind but is working as well as he can. He has a notion that the Lord has appointed him to be Bishop here. We received letters from

---

[284] The Contributor was an early periodical in Utah, specifically a magazine published by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. It was established in 1879 by Junius F. Wells, the first editor and a prominent church leader, continued publication until 1896. The Contributor served as the official publication of the Young Men's Mutual Improvement Association. Its purpose was to provide uplifting content and promote faith, education, and moral values among the youth of the Church.

[285] Ann Eliza's daughter, Harriet Cook Teeples was actually 51 years old that day.

Hyrum today written September 25. He was in good health and very busy in the ministry and enjoying his labors very much. He had not yet received the money we sent him, twice last August and September. We hope he will be sure and get it as he is greatly in need of it. He had just received $2.50 from Joseph Irwin of Lake Town, but he could not not get but little of until the Post Master receives advice from the Post Master at Ogden, who sent it.

Tuesday, October 29

Will is quite bad today. Leon Hale told him his father needs things so he shoveled wheat into his wagon and started for Lake Town to mill about 4 o'clock in the afternoon without a coat or anything to put around him. He would go; they could not stop him. He went and got back between 7 & 8 in the evening with his grist all ground, but did not stop at home, but went on to Simm's, 4 or 5 miles, and was going on; but Dolph Teeples and George Linford followed him and got him to come back and they stayed all night with him and Sadie. Harriet was there until about midnight.

Wednesday, October 30

Will was thought to be a little better this morning. Dolph Teeples and George Linford went into the field to help get up potatoes, but they did not get many done, for Will was very contrary. David is away and Alonzo and we do not know what to do about him. We want him to be taken care of and treated by a good physician that understands his case. For he is getting worse all the time. Just at night Brother and Sister Bryson came from Woodruff. We feel very glad they have come and hope they can do something for him and the family.

Thursday, October 31

Will came here this morning about half past three am to write letters to President Woodruff about temple work and wanted

me to go to the temple to stay all winter with him to work for the dead if he could get me a free pass. Went home about 5 o'clock and came back about 7 again to write. Wrote several letters and went back to breakfast as he said I could not persuade him to stay here to eat. Said they would have breakfast ready but they told us after he got back he said he had had his breakfast here, and he went off about 9 am. He got onto his horse bareback, in his shirt sleeves, and old ragged backed vest, and an old straw hat, and looked very bad. George Linford started for Swan Creek to see if he had gone there for he talked in the morning of going there. Dolph started south, as they had tracked him south. He went in the edge of the lake and he followed him south until they met the mail carrier who told him that he saw him beyond Meadowville and going south as hard as he could. So he came back to see what he should do as their horses were tired and they thought they could not overtake him. Brother Bryson said he did not think it would do any better. Perhaps he would come back of his own accord. We feel very bad about his going off looking so bad without a coat or anything to eat and bareback.

NOVEMBER 1895

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Friday, November 1st [1895]
We are feeling so very bad about Will, so we got Ed Calder started with George Linford, got David's carriage, and took bedding and Will's coat and some provisions and started about three pm south to follow him. There is a Democratic rally here tonight & Henry came here from Woodruff and he never heard anything about it until he got here and felt so bad about it that he started about twelve o'clock at night. Dolph Teeples going with him. They goes on horseback and follow south. Will having 36 hours the start.

Saturday, November 2d
Did not any of them come yet and we are all so anxious. He has been away two very cold nights. Raw cold day. All very anxious to hear something about the boys. Inquire of everyone who comes from that way, but have heard from a man who met him Thursday afternoon the day he started. He was seen 30 miles from here traveling south as fast as his horse could go.

Sunday, November 3d
2 or three inches of snow fell last night. Morning no news yet. Cloudy and cold, but three pm Will rode up. His horse nearly ready to fall. Came the way he went without a coat. Had not seen either of the boys. Had come from Huntsville that day about 75 miles. Says he has been to Salt Lake City and has seen President Woodruff but did not tell what he said to him. He

feels bad about the boys going after him. Says he wishes we would mind our business, for he could take care of himself. He sent his boy after horses to go to Star Valley with, but it is nearly night. We are not going to let him go. He will have to be watched all the time. We think he will have to go to be treated. There are watchers with him all the time. Alonzo was up at meeting and said he would see to him after tonight anyhow until David came. He had no teams up. We feel well about his being taken care of.

Monday, November 4th

Ed Calder & George Lindford came in the night with David's carriage. Said they had not heard from him in all their search. Had been to Logan and telegraphed to Ogden and Salt Lake City and to the police in Salt Lake City and finally came back. Alonzo did not come up as he expected as he had to go to Paris to telegraph to the different places and to Henry that he had got home. Late after dark David Nelson[286] of Bloomington who was appointed on a mission to Australasia stopped here on his to Logan. His wife was with him going so far to accompany him. She also has a sister living there, Charles Hart's wife,[287] and Heber Nelsen and a Miss Matson[288] who is going along. They are going to be married. There were 4 of them. We thought David Nelson had gone last month. We wanted to have sent some few things to Hyrum, but they told us he had gone. But he had word sent that he was going sail in.

---

[286] David Anthony Nelson (12/19/1862 - 4/11/1946) married Mary Ellen Greenhalgh in Logan in 1884. They had four children at this time and lived in Bloomington, Idaho. He served in the Australasia Mission in 1895. (KWZ6-J4P) Sadly, his wife died in childbirth while he was gone.

[287] Adelia Greenhalgh (6/27/1867 - 3/18/1913) married Charles Henry Hart on 25 Sept. 1889 in Logan, Utah. Adelia is the younger sister of Mary Ellen, David Nelson's wife. (KWCG-LFF)

[288] Heber Christian Nelson (2/3/1871 - 7/9/1951) would marry Samantha Madsen on 7 Nov. 1895 in Logan, Utah. (KWZZ_LNL)

Was being prepared, and it would be another month before he could sail.

Tuesday, November 5th
David Nelson's folks started about 5 o'clock. Would not wait until breakfast. They wanted to travel awhile before they ate theirs. There is two or three inches of snow on the ground and it froze quite hard last night. Election here today. Alonzo has gone to Lake Town. Will went with him, also three of Johannas boys[289]. They came yesterday from Star Valley to get potatoes and flour. Have gone to Lake Town to get a grist ground. They have come to get these things from the boys of our family. It is pleasant but cold today. Our baby Lilian has been quite sick three or 4 days with worms. Is a little better today, and Annie took her to her mother's today, and Himy went. We have not heard from Henry or Dolph yet. We did not have any thing to send to Hyrum but a pair of celluloid cuffs by David Nelson. We feel very sorry, but perhaps he would not see Hyrum or be very near so he could get things from him and I hope he may get things that he needs cheap with the money I sent him. I hope it may go a long way towards supplying his needs and leave considerable towards other necessities.

Wednesday, November 6th
The baby is a little better today. I feel very poorly. Today it is very cold and we have no fire in my bedroom as we have not had the stove put up yet, and I have to be up so much nights. Am very uncomfortable.

---

[289] Johanna, Phineas Wolcott Cook's 4th wife, and they had six living sons at this time.

Thursday, November 7th

It is very cold and stormy some. Annie is sewing all the time she can get, making up warm things for the baby. Will about the same. Is staying with Alonzo most of the time now, but David is back from his cattle hunt. He will stay with him part of the time until Alonzo starts for the temple. Will wants to go very bad. He went to see President Budge about it, and he told to go with Alonzo to Salt Lake and he would take him to Dr. Seymour B. Young[290] and he would know whether he was well enough to go to the temple or not, and if he said so, send to him for a recommend, he would send it immediately, and Will promised him he would and would do just as Dr. Young said. I went to David to settle with him but he had not time as there was a drummer there doing business with him. I let him have a $25 dollar check on a New York Bank and he would let me have $10 dollars, but did not get it today. Would another time. I was so sick after I got home, I had to go to bed and was not able to go to meeting as we are to have Relief Society meeting this afternoon at two pm. So, when Amanda came along to go, I could not get up to go, so she conducted the meeting. It was very cold today. Is the Semiannual meeting of the Directors of the Association. It was adjourned until it was considered wisdom and was necessary for the directors to call them together. Made button holes on Eunice's basque as there is to be a dance this Friday night 8th. She wants to wear it.

Friday, November 8th

Cold today. I am no better today. Cannot sit up much. Annie washed a few pieces for a change, but it is cold. The baby getting a little better at night. Heber Nelson of Bloomington

---

290 Seymour Bicknell Young (10/8/1837 - 12/15/1924) married Ann Elizabeth Riter on 14 Apr. 1867 in Salt Lake City, Utah and Abbie Corilla Wells on 28 Apr. 1884. He resided in Salt Lake City and there are records of him as a doctor. (KWCZ-ZTQ)

stopped with us again. His Brother, David had started for the city to prepare to go on his mission. His wife came back with Heber and his wife, as they were now married.

Saturday, November 9th
They started for home as soon as had their breakfast. I am still very poorly but managed to make some button holes on the baby's cloak and some other things. Finishing up work and taking care of baby. She likes to be with me. Alonzo and Will started for Salt Lake. Sarah went to work in the temple. Lonnie and [illig.] went to bring the team back.

Sunday, November 10th
I have been very sick through the night and not able to get up and sit up. Annie wanted to go and see her mother, so my daughter, Harriet B. Teeples, came to stay with me through the afternoon and evening, but Annie came in the early part of the evening. But I could not sit up any at all, not even to have my bed made, but felt some better at night.

Monday, November 11th
I am some better today. Saturday up part of the day and finished up some work. Annie went to her mother's.

Tuesday, November 12th
Annie has a very large washing on hand. Began today and washed the white clothes and hung them out after dark. The baby is quite poorly, but I take care of her all I can. She was sitting by the fire in her little high chair and was left a few minutes and she went to get out of the chair and slipped and fell against the stove and burned her left and arm to her elbow, but we hope it is not burned very deep it pained her very bad for a few hours, but we saturated it with Vaseline several times and it took the fire out and seems to be doing very well. Annie is doing her colored clothes today.

Wednesday, November 13th
I was very sick all night last night with bowel complaint passing a great deal of blood, and in great pain. It is very cold getting up and down without fire in the room.

Thursday, November 14th
Annie is blacking our rusty stove[291] so it can be put up in my bedroom. Brother Vaterlaus helped put up the stove. It seems so good to have the room warm. Harriet was very sick yesterday and today. Amanda was there to do what she could for her. She had her stove put up. It is so cold. Sadie Teeples has been bad again with chills, but we all are better.

Friday, November 15th
Annie is white[washing] the kitchen. Her father whitewashed it overhead for her. The babies hand is doing well. I am improving. Very pleasant now.

Saturday, November 16th
Very pleasant weather now. We are putting Annie's bedroom carpet in the kitchen. I am sewing together some pieces on it to make it some larger. Got it down.

Sunday, November 17th
Very pleasant today. Himy went to Sunday School and Annie went to meeting and after meeting went to her father's until after dark.

---

[291] To "blacken a stove" in the 19th and early 20th centuries referred to the process of applying a substance, usually stove blacking or stove polish, to the surface of a cast iron stove. This was a common household task in homes that used wood or coal stoves for heating and cooking.

Monday, November 18
We are getting ready to cover quilts, ripping off the outside of the old quilts and getting ready as fast as we can. It is pleasant now for the time of year. There are some of the school children getting sick and the people think perhaps it is diphtheria.

Tuesday, November 19
Annie's father thinks best to keep Himy out of school for a few days to see whether more have it or not, for it will be bad to spread it, for they will be apt to have it among the school children. Brother Vaterlaus dug the potatoes in our lot yesterday 18. He thinks there are not 10 bushels.

Wednesday, November 20th
Hyrum went to school today. The teacher went to see the children who are sick and their parents and thinks there is no danger. Lilian is two years old today and we are tacking two quilts and Sister Vaterlaus, Annie's mother, and two sisters-in-law are here to help. Got a good dinner. Annie made a nice birthday cake with raisins in and candy on it. We got them both covered and tacked but not bound. I am having a very bad cold coming on. Brother Vaterlaus had gone to Woodruff to take his cabbage to Byron Sessions[292] according to promise, and Conrad has gone hunting.

Thursday, November 21
Relief Society meeting this afternoon at two pm and I cannot speak a loud word so I had to send to Amanda and get her to go and conduct the meeting which she did. It turned very cold a very hard wind and began snowing a little. We are sewing up another quilt expect to put it on tomorrow. Received a letter

---

[292] Byron Sessions and his wife Idalla Winn Twombly Sessions and 10 children lived in Woodruff, Utah. (KW8L-4DQ)

from Linda Rice, Aurora, Ill[inois], with one of her little girls' pictures. She will send the other another time.

Friday, November 22
I am so bad and Annie not very well. We did not put on the quilt. Some of the authorities are there tonight to preach. President Hart and some others. Annie went but left the children with me. Snowed several inches before meeting was out. Annie took a bad cold and has a sore throat.

Saturday, November 23
It is a very blustering day but Brother Vaterlaus got home all right. Annie had a chill this morning or in the night. She cannot get up this morning, and I cannot speak aloud. Am quite sick, but did get around to take care of the children some. Harriet came over to get some milk and saw what a fix we were in, stayed and got our breakfast and something for Annie and did up our work, for which I was very thankful. She is so good and kind.

Sunday, November 24
Ladies Conference at Paris 2d ward meeting house, but the weather is so bad we cannot any of us go. Amanda did calculate to go to represent, but the weather was so bad she could not. Sunday School and meeting but we did not any of us go. There are two or three inches of snow on the ground. Annie is better, but not so as to go out. It is very pleasant today and considerable warmer. Put on a quilt and Annie tacked it and took care of baby in the evening. Alice Peck helped her about two hours. Got it done. I am feeling very poorly.

Monday, November 25th
Quite pleasant again. Annie's throat getting better again, but not quite well. I am so hoarse that I cannot speak a loud word,

and cough considerable. It is so cold now that I have to keep fires all night, and it is cold getting up at night. The baby is not very well, but better than she was. Harriet received a letter from Hyrum, also Alonzo and Will. Annie and I did not get any, but we got each a little wall pocket from two of the native sisters sent us by Hyrum. They are called Flax Kits[293] by them. They are quite pretty and show ingenuity of the natives. Also a picture of a little boy. But we heard and understand by the other letters that he is in good health and busy in the Master's work.

Tuesday, November 26th

We received Hyrum's letter today and were so glad to get it. October 21st was the date of the letter, and he was feeling well in the work of the Lord and encouraged as he had borrowed enough money from the boys at home here, Wolcott & Alonzo, $20 dollars. He had not yet received the $20 I sent him. He probably will get it this month, he needs it very bad. The family where he boards, Sister Whitney, is quite sick again. He had been out on a preaching tour and delivering tracts. He thinks it will bring forth fruit. We hope and pray it may be so. The Elders are faithful and work to that end, and may God bless them is the prayer of the saints. I ask him continually to bless them all the day long. Brothers Bird and Linford have also been on preaching tour also with good prospects.

Wednesday, November 27th

Annie better. I can speak a little more audibly, but cough a great deal more. I received a letter from Myra Allred Longhurst, my granddaughter. Quite well now, but had been sick with gathering in her head. Some of the children in school had to go home from suffering sore throat

---

293 See note titled Flax Kit in Appendix 2.

and many thought it was diphtheria. Hyrum out one day but the teacher visited the sick and they concluded it was only sore throat from cold, so Himy went to school next day.

Thursday, November 28th
Thanksgiving day. We had two roosters killed. Gave Harriet one and Harriet is going to cook it today, and I am going to spend the day there and have dinner with her and her daughter Unice who is at home with her, and Annie is going to her father's. They cook…the other chicken there. She is going to spend the day there. There is a meeting this forenoon in the meeting house and dance in the evening. Harriet went to the meeting, said they had a good one. Matthew Noals[294] and family have come home from their 4 year mission to the Sandwich Islands.[295] Is quite sick with malaria, has been for some time. Their home is in Salt Lake City. They have spent 7 years of their married life on that Island Mission. Have been married 10 years. His wife is sister to two of my daughters-in-law, Amy and Sarah Laker Cook.

Friday, November 29th
Snowing some little. There is two or three inches of snow. My hoarseness is getting a little better but I cough considerable. I gave Sadie, Will's wife, a dress pattern to make for herself. They are very needy and Will is not so as to do anything at home now. He is working in the Salt Lake Temple now for the dead. I let them have a quilt today. They are quite destitute of bedding now and it is quite cold now.

---

[294] Matthew Noall (2/1/1864 - 2/24/1950) married Elizabeth DeEtte Laker on 25 June 1885 in Logan, Utah. He served in the Tabernacle Choir at Temple Square Mission in 1882, served in the Hawaiian Mission from 1885 to 1889, and served as the President to the Hawaiian Mission from 1891 to 1895. (KWCD-3GG)

[295] Sandwich Islands was a nickname for the Hawaiian Islands.

Saturday, November 30th
Snowing a little, it has turned much warmer. I sent a letter to Phebe in Mexico and one to Myra Longhurst at Afton.

DECEMBER 1895

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Sunday, December 1st [1895]
I am not able to go to meeting on account of hoarseness and my cold. If I undertake to walk a little, my breath is so short I can hardly speak. So I have to stay in until I am better. Annie went to Sunday School and meeting.

Monday, December 2nd
Annie goes to Lake Town with her father. I sent $2.75 towards paying my indebtedness there. She took two dollars to pay for what she got of him. She still owes the store 1.84 and I owe $1.09, one dollar and nine cents, which I will send the first chance. I went to stay with Harriet while they were gone. I do not want to stay alone and they do not want me to. Harriet is putting on a quilt. Eunice went with Hyrum and Zelie McCann[296] to Border where Wolcott lives. It leaves her mother alone. Cold weather now, storming most of the time. Annie quite bad with a cold nearly all the time now.

Tuesday, December 3rd
Annie commenced to wash a three week washing. She did not do it all. Quite pleasant today for the time of year. She hung out what she washed.

---

[296] Mary Roselia Cook was Amanda Polly Savage's daughter and Hyrum Johnston McCann's wife.

Wednesday, December 4th
She finished washing today.

Thursday, December 5
Fast meeting. We could not any of us go on account of our bad colds. Nor I could not go to Relief Society meeting on the account of my cold. Amanda is also quite sick and cannot attend. So my second counselor, Sister Moore, and the Secretary conducted the meeting. The Young Men were reorganized this evening with George Pope, President, and Rob Pope, 1st, and Nephi Dustin, 2d Counselor. President Budge and several others of the brethren. It is very cold tonight. We could not go on account of the cold.

Friday, December 6th
Very cold and we are trying to have a pig killed. Brother Vaterlaus, Ed Calder, and John Farner are going to do it. Alice Teeples came home from Woodruff last night. Harriet has found out about the letter that did not get to its destination. Postal money, it had been detained in the Lake Town office through mistake. Will has been working in the temple for nearly a month, but they have had him examined as to his sanity by Drs. Wright and Richards in Salt Lake and committed to the Insane Asylum. The cause of his insanity is attributed to injuries about the head received years ago which brought on attacks from which he has been suffering some three and half years, which attacks has become more dangerous as time progress. The examining physicians were Doctors Wright and Richards and an affidavit from Dr. C. A. Hoover[297] of Bear Lake Co., Idaho certifying to his mental derangement. He was

---

[297] Dr. Clayton Augustus Hoover (2/25/1853 - 11/27/1929) married Bessie Rea Brown on 17 July 1894 in Liberty, Bear Lake Co., Idaho. They had one child born before December 1895 in Montpelier, Idaho. (LHFN-DPM)

taken to Provo, December 2d, and the doctors think it will not be a long case.

Saturday, December 7th
We had our pig killed yesterday. John Farner and Ed Calder helped Brother Vaterlaus. Annie is feeling very poorly. Her head and face is very painful today. Sadie had a letter from Will at the Asylum today. He does not think he will have to stay long. He seems to be in good spirits by his letter, but is distressing to think of where he is, away from his family, wife, and 5 children. We sent letters to Hyrum in New Zealand today. Three Exponents and two Church and Farm[298] papers. Very pleasant for the time of year.

Sunday, December 8th
Very warm and pleasant. Annie and the children went to Sunday School and meeting. I was not able to go.

Monday, December 9th
I feel a little better today. It being pleasant today. I thought I would walk out to the store and settle with David. He owes me $5.00 and I traded some more $3.50. I went to Amanda's and had a little dinner and little visit. Heard Zoray Bryson had a bouncing boy two or three days old[299]. Alonzo and Sarah Cook have been to Salt Lake Temple to labor for the dead, but today we heard they had telegraphed to them that Sarah's baby[300] was not expected to live, for them to come home immediately.

---

298 "Utah Church and Farm" was a periodical published by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints from 1894 to 1898.

299 Carleon Linford Bryson was born to John and Zora on 7 Dec. 1895 in Border, Idaho. He is a nephew to Sarah Bryson Cook, Will's wife. (KWVM-2SY)

300 Annie Eliza Laker Cook (10/12/1894 - 12/9/1895) was Alonzo and Sarah's 6th child. Annie was born and died in St. Charles, Idaho. (KWBB-X47)

Tuesday, December 10th
We hear today Sarah has got home, but the baby is very low. Alonzo has not come yet but they expect him all the time at any moment. We have just heard the baby is dead. It had the measles and pneumonia set in and it took her off very quick. Alonzo came about noon with the mail. He felt very bad. Went right on as fast as he could.

Wednesday, December 11th
I am getting ready to go to St. Charles to the funeral as David sent me word they were going down with the carriage and I could go with them. It is very pleasant in the morning, but about noon I began to feel so bad I had to give it up considering it was not wisdom to go. I was in bed most of the afternoon. My daughter Harriet B. Teeples went. It was about 8 o'clock when they got home. But I feel a little better. It turned quite cold this afternoon. Sarah's children are all having the measles. The baby was named for me. Ann Eliza was a lovely child, about 15 months old.

Thursday, December 12th
It is cloudy and looks very much like a storm. Emile Vaterlaus went to Lake Town to the mill today.

Friday, December 13th
Cold and stormy. I feel very poorly. Annie is making a dress for her sister's little girl.[301] I made the button holes.

Saturday, December 14th
We sent a ham for tithing by Himy today. He took it in his little sleigh. It is warm and pleasant for the time of the year; thawing today.

---

[301] Annie's sister is Eliza Vaterlaus. She had eight children by this point. Her last baby was born September 1895. (KWC1-ZDV)

Sunday, December 15th
Quite cold. Annie did not go to meeting, nor I. It is too hard work for me to get, as we have no one to get a team prepared to take us, but old Brother Vaterlaus, and he has so many chores. But Annie's mother and her brother's wife are here to supper and are going to stay to meeting as there will [be] four visiting Elders to preach this evening. It is snowing very fast. Annie's brother Emile hitched up a team and took them to meeting, but they had to walk home. It has snowed considerable. I took care of the two children.

Monday, December 16th
Brother and Sister Vaterlaus and Annie were calculating to go to Lake Town today, but it is so cold they have given it up for today. We had a letter from Will at the Asylum. He is not as well. The overseer does not give any encouragement. He has been there long enough to tell anything about it.

Tuesday, December 17th
They have gone today. Hyrum went to school and I will stay most of the day at Harriet's. Shall take care of the baby there until Himy comes from school to help me. They did not get home until nearly nine o'clock. The going was very bad and they did not get waited on until late. I gave Annie 50 cents to get Christmas presents for the children and Brother Vaterlaus had considerable to trade.

Wednesday, December 18
Snowed last night. It is quite good sleighing.

Thursday, December 19th
Snowed a little last night. I received a Christmas present from Genie Ledyard of Grand Rapids, Michigan, of some money. ~~Draft~~. Check of $25 dollars. And she has me get a dollar's worth a piece in presents for the children, and I divide my

things all the time. We all have together, Annie and the children live with me and we all have the same. We all have to be clothed and have warm bedding.

Friday, December 20th
Emile and his wife and quite a number from this place have started this morning for Montpelier. I sent 3.25 and Annie 50 cents to get an overcoat for Hyrum and a little rocking chair for the baby for a Christmas present from Genie Ledyard. She sent me some to get it. Towards night, it began to snow. The wind is blowing considerable. Annie washing. Annie went and took the children to their little dance, which they enjoyed.

Saturday, December 21st
It is very blustery, but Mary Hall and their folks came home. They went to get men's clothing to Montpelier.

Sunday, December 22nd
Ward Conference. I could not attend as it is a cold day and not fit for me to go out. My first counselor's away nursing in sickness. Edwin Stock's wife through confinement. Sister Helen Moore, my 2d counselor represented. Presidents Hart and William Rich are in attendance. Several of the Young Men held meetings here from Paris. Two or three meetings since.

Monday, December 23
We since have had a terrible blizzard. Emile Vaterlaus came from Montpelier. Very rough day but there was a cover on the sleigh and they got home all right. Could not get an overcoat for Hyrum but got him a pair of pants. Hyrum McCann got Himy 75 cents and Lilian a nice little rocking chair $1.35 real good.

Tuesday, December 24th
It is very cold and blustery. Annie cooking for Christmas. We received several letters from New Zealand from Hyrum and from Brother Whitney's family where Hyrum boards. Mrs. Whitney has been very sick again, but is some better now. His health is good now and has been. He is enjoying his labors in the gospel. We were so very glad to get letters from him and may the Lord bless him all the day long and open up his way before him so he may be prospered all the day long. We received a letter from Will, also received a latter from Phebe and Linda Rice with some small presents for the children and two dollars to get something for myself.

Wednesday, December 25th
The Christmas tree was clothed last night with Christmas presents and Lilian had her neat little rocking chair and had a doll and candies and raisins and other things. Hyrum new pants. Dance in the afternoon for the children, but it is so stormy, Annie did not go. They did not feel well enough any of them. The children enjoyed themselves very much at home. I do not go out any how [in] this weather.

Thursday, December 26th
Annie and the children went to their Grandpa's to spend the day. It is stormy.

Friday, December 27th
Stormy again. Brother and Sister Vaterlaus were here to dinner. Had a good little visit.

Saturday, December 28th
Very stormy again, but it is not very good sleighing. The wind drifts the snow so badly

Sunday, December 29
Snowing today again, but not quite so cold. Dolph Teeples and his family went to Fish Haven today to visit Brother Stock who is very low and not expected to live, and Edwin Stock's wife has a son.[302] Went to visit them. Came home about 9 pm just as the evening meeting closed. The Sunday evening meetings are held in the districts, presided over by a priest. We had our meeting here tonight. Brother Vaterlaus is President of this district. There were but few out about 10 present. Dolph and Harriet came and say that Brother Stock is very low.[303] Cannot help himself at all. And also Edwin Stock's wife has taken a back set,[304] and Amanda has to stay longer or she would have come home with them.

Monday, December 30
Very blustery today. I believe the coldest day we have had this season. The Bishop called and left a letter from President Budge asking that our Society subscribe $5.00 towards getting a conveyance to help Sister Lindsay to travel and fulfill her duty in visiting the Societies.

---

[302] Sidney Richard Stock was born 18 Dec. 1895. (KWC5-KQH)

[303] 95 year-old John Stock may have been low, but he didn't pass away until 19 Oct. 1896 – the following year. (KWNJ-69X)

[304] 19 year-old Clara Victoria Olsen Bergenhan Stock may have taken a bad set, but she didn't pass away until 1952. She went on to have 6 more children after Sidney Richard. (KWNJ-69X)

Tuesday December 31st

Pleasant in the morning. Turned very blustery about two pm. Sent a letter by mail to Joseph Irwin for some books to send to Hyrum to help along on his missionary labors.

JANUARY 1896

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Wednesday, January 1st [1896]
The children hung up their stockings and got each two pocket handkerchiefs and Hyrum a top and some candy and a few nuts. It is a terrible stormy day. We did not any of us go out but we are not either of us well enough to get out and the baby is quite sick too. There is a dance tonight but we cannot go. The wind and storm is raging furiously but Annie did go for a while to her father's. They came for her with a sleigh and brought them back. I was alone all day. It is 56 years tonight January 1st 1840 since we were married, my twin sister and I. I was married to Phineas W. Cook of Richland, Kalamazoo Co., Michigan. We were married at our father's house, home in Ross, Kalamazoo, Michigan. My twin sister, Ann Maria was married at the same time to Washington Heath of Detroit, Michigan. She soon went to Detroit with him to live. We: my husband and [I], went to live at Father Cook's. He, P. W. Cook, being the youngest son, they calculated to have us take care of them. Tuesday, [December] 31st, the mail can hardly travel, the road is so bad. Harriet sent postal money orders of $20 that Wolcott sent to Hyrum. But it is so stormy that we fear we will not get it in time as we have to send our mail Saturday, 4th January. The mail does not make but one way. But the snow, it is settling now.

Thursday, January 2nd
The snow is settling fast now. Our papers have not come this week and but very little mail from any way.

Friday, January 3
The mail came from both ways today. The postal money order for New Zealand came this afternoon. We are writing to Hyrum. The books did not come from Lake Town, but we shall have to gather second hand books to send.

Saturday, January 4th
We sent off 3 or 4 letters and twenty dollars in money that Wolcott sent him, and 5 of the Faith Promoting Series,[305] 2 Exponents, and two Church and Farm papers. The getting the order and mailing was 48 cents.

Sunday, January 5th
Annie and I sick all night with cramps. Annie in bed all day. It is cold and dreary today. Annie's mother came towards night and made her some gruel and sat awhile with us. I kept fires all night. Last night, Annie was worse than I was, for she said she could hardly move, but I feel very feeble today but no one to do our work, only what little I can do, and the baby very worrisome and feels sick.

Monday, January 6th
Today we are celebrating Utah day. The President, Grover Cleveland, signed the document making of Utah a State on Saturday the 4th of January, 1896. We have been in the Valleys 48 years before we were admitted into the Union. The pioneers arrived in Salt Lake Valley July 24, 1847 made all the roads and built all the bridges and found it a desert except sagebrush and

---

[305] The "Faith-Promoting Series" was a collection of books published by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints in the late 19th century, with the goal of strengthening the faith of Latter-day Saint youth. The series was edited by George Q. Cannon and began in the 1870s, continuing through the 1890s. It was highly popular and contained personal narratives, missionary stories, and accounts of trials and spiritual experiences of early LDS Church members.

the whole country filled with wild Indians. Following the pioneers were a company of several hundred wagons with families who wintered here the following winter. We had quite a celebration here, for a small place, but I could not get out, cannot walk, but Annie went in the sleigh with her father's folks. I could have went with them, but did not feel as though I could sit up so long as through the meeting. Said they had a good programme. Dance in the evening, which Annie and her children also attended. I was here alone. We had word that Alonzo was at Montpelier on business and was taken so sick he had to be brought home. They had to leave him at St. Charles. They call it heart disease. Was taken the 4th or 5th.

Tuesday, January 7th

My oldest Daughter Charlotte Aurelia[306] would have been 55 had she have lived until now. [I] hav[e] been married 56 years on the 1st January. We are beginning to finish a quilt in the Relief Society to give to an old lady and gentleman by the name of Saxton who have not bedding enough to keep them get it ready. But Roselia McCann, my first counselor's daughter came and got it to finish it this evening. I was quite sick all last night.

Wednesday, January 8th

Roselia came and got the things, bats and other things this morning to put on the quilt. Lydia Cook was with her and is going to help. Amanda, the first counselor, is going away on account of sickness to attend a sick woman over Bear River. They returned the quilt just dusk, finished but binding. It is good job for which I thank all who have assisted me in it.

---

[306] Charlotte Aurelia Cook, Ann Eliza and Phineas' first child, died in 1847 at age 6 while the family was in Winter Quarters, Nebraska. (LYXH-6V7)

Thursday, January 9th
I have letters to get off to Linda Rice in Ill[inois] and went to the Post Office to get them off and see Harriet a few minutes. Annie went to her father's again when I came back. Counselor Helen Moore and Secretary Allen were here to help bind the quilt, which was finished and turned to the Treasurer and the President got and sent it by Sister Moore tonight to Brother and Sister Saxton[307] who were very glad to get it. It was valued at $4.00. We are also getting up a donation for a conveyance horse and harness to help Sister Lindsay to get around on her visits to the Relief Societies. She has hard work to get to and from her visits; has to depend upon others. She richly deserves it; had served the sisters faithfully 18 or 20 years as Stake Pres. Sister Moore has been around to help gather it up. $5.00 is our allotment.

Friday, January 10th
Got a letter from sister Lind[say] saying it was time for us to send report to Brother Nuttall of our Society since its reorganization as soon as possible. Also reminded us of our February meeting according to the bylaws.

Saturday, January 11th
I went to the post office and got a postal order for $5.00. I had to donate $1.00 to mail it and Amy E. Cook $1.00, Helen Moore 50 cents, Amanda Cook 50 cents, Sarah Calder 50 cents. We had 105 cents in the treasury which we had to take to make the five dollars required. Sister Moore has worked faithfully to gather the money and help in other things. All [the

[307] Thomas Saxton was 74 years old and his wife Rebecca was 69 years old.

young folks[308]] seems anxious to help me to get the quilt made and all.

Sunday, January 12th
A beautiful day. Annie and her children went to Sunday School and out to Conrad's to dinner. Annie came back and put her baby to sleep and went to afternoon meeting. Thawing fast today. I am quite poorly today again. Meeting at the meeting house. Brother Gibbons spoke on the first principles of the gospel. Annie went. Said it was very interesting. Thursday 10[309] We hear that Alonzo is no better. Cannot help himself at all. Friday 11th about the same. Sunday 12 Alonzo was so much better was at meeting the afternoon, but he has what we call heart disease and is quite bad with it.

Monday, January 13th
Very pleasant again. Annie melting snow to wash with tomorrow. Thawing.

Tuesday, January 14th
We are washing. Had 4 blankets and calicos and colored clothes, and melted snow for white clothes. Tomorrow looks like a storm again. My legs are swelling very badly again and I am quite bad tonight and appear dropsical. Am doctoring for it. I am very clumsy about getting around. It makes me feel heavy and hard to get around on my feet. I hope and pray that I may soon be better. We had letters from Will. He thinks he is a little better.

---

308 "the young folks" was moved from later in the line where she had written it after "to help me." This seemed to match her intent.

309 Ann Eliza is off with either her day of the week or numbered days here on Thursday and Friday.

Wednesday, January 15
Had a letter today from Phebe in Mexico. She is well. Is keeping house for Brother Teasdale[310] whose wife died a short time ago and left a family. Brother Teasdale is in Utah attending to business preparatory to moving back to Nephi, Utah County. Moore and Secretary Allen went to fix some temple clothes for a poor woman that is very poorly that they may be ready when needed. I received receipt for the five dollars sent for conveyance for Sister Lindsay from Annie Budge.

Thursday, January 16th
Snowing some this morning and blowing quite hard. Sarah E. Cook has moved to Swan Creek from St. Charles. Relief Society meeting held here at two pm. 10 present. Had a programme, well rendered, and a good meeting. Generally a good spirit prevailed. Meeting until first Thursday in February. Received a letter from the Stake Presidency of Relief Society that all of the Relief were requested to celebrate the 75 Anniversary of [Zina D. H. Young's birthday].

Friday, January 17th
Stormy. Sent the heifer by the Church cattle drive which settles $10 for my teeth to Paris dentist.

Saturday, January 18
Rainy. Rained all day. Annie ironing.

---

[310] George Teasdale (12/8/1831 - 6/9/1907) was married to six women throughout his life. One of his wives was Mary Lauretta Picton. She passed away on 14 Dec. 1895 in Colonia Juarez, Mexico. (KWJC-FQB)

Sunday, January 19th
Evening of Zina D. H. Young's birthday on the 31st January.[311] Today the second counselor Helen Moore and Secretary L.R. Allen came in to see about what we should do about the programme and talk it over between ourselves as there were three of the board together to talk it over and we come to a partial understanding.

Monday, January 20th
Very windy and cold. Looks like a severe storm coming. We have the Relief Society meet here this afternoon to appoint committee of arrangements for the Anniversary. It was arranged to have the Relief Society meet here to help arrange about the celebration. Sister Moore went and brought Amy up from Swan Creek to be to our meeting to help about the programme. There were 18 present and the Bishop met with us. There was a committee of three appointed on programme and 7 on arrangements. All spoke around saying they were willing to do whatever was considered best by the majority decided upon. But there was one, Sister Moore, did not [want] certain ones to come. But it was not decided upon entirely. It rained so hard we did not get quite through.

Tuesday, January 21st
I thought about it all day. My second counselor Moore was in this forenoon and was determined that we should not invite certain parties. But the more I considered about [it], the more I thought we had better invite all the married ones in the ward. It was decided at the meeting that the young folks should be left out, because it would be too crowded. Not because we did not consider the young folks not suitable, but it would make

---

311 Zina D. H. Young was the General Relief Society President, which office she had held for 12 years.

the company so large to set tables for and clean them away. We expect everyone to come to meeting if they wish.

Wednesday, January 22
Sister Allen and Annie went to Swan Creek last night to make out the programme. Sister Allen's boy went with their team to make out the programmes and took them. There was a wrong move made by not inviting all the married people of the which may be remedied by Sunday when the invitations [go out].

Thursday, January 23rd
Fine weather. The sun shining brightly. The Bishop was in in the evening and said he wished to have us invite all the married people in the ward or give up the celebration and he would go and try to get Sister Moore to change her mind but could not and talked very hard. I agreed fully with the Bishop.

Friday, January 24th
Very pleasant this morning. Brother Vaterlaus hitched up and took Sister Vaterlaus and Annie to Swan Creek as teachers in the Relief Society. There are 4 families to be visited. Returning just before night. Visited all and found them feeling well. The Bishop went to see Sister Moore and tried to change her mind but could not. He went to Paris on business.

Saturday, January 25th
The Bishop and 1st counselor David S. Cook were here in the evening. Sisters Moore, Allen, and H. B. Teeples and myself, 4 of the board of directors, came together at my house and talked it over and concluded as we have talked before to invite all the married ones in the ward and have it announced in meeting tomorrow. Sister Moore will join us but her mind was not changed.

Sunday, January 26th
Annie and the children went to Sunday School and meeting. Our party was announced.

Monday, January 27th
Annie and her went as Relief Society teachers north as far as Tom Simm's to visit all. Felt well towards the Society and would join if they were sure they could get to meeting. There were Tom Simm's wife, Sister Simm's, the Mother, and Levi Dustin's wife, and Sister Hildt. But thought she would attend the anniversary.

Tuesday, January 28th
Annie washing today. I am very poorly all the time now.

Wednesday, January 29th
All preparing for the anniversary also.

Thursday, January 30th
Quite pleasant. The committee of programme went down to Amy's on the 22d. She, Annie Cook and Secretary L.R. Allen went to make out the programme and give it out.

Friday, January 31
Bishop Calder's prayer in behalf of the Relief Societies. Brother Vaterlaus took them down with his team. I do not feel very well but went to meeting at ten am. Brother Vaterlaus took us with his team and brought us back to get dinner and and get our picnic ready for our dinner to the meeting house. Our forenoon was occupied. Meeting called to order by President Ann E. Cook. Singing by the choir. Prayer by John

Allen.[312] Singing "Oh My Father, Thou That Dwellest" by choir and congregation. Opening address by President Ann E. Cook and a sketch of Sister Zina's life and labors and incidents of her recollections of her acquaintance with her for several years. Amy's original poem on Zina, Song by Sister Saxton and daughters, reading in Eliza R. Snow's poems by Sarah E. Cook, Sarah T. Cook sang "Just a little Sunshine, Just a Little Rain," Roselia W. McCann original poem on Zina, Annie V. Cook Annie V. Cook song on Secret Prayer, an Essay by Mary Hall, recitation "Daughter of Zion" by Birdie Calder, select reading by Miranda Lindford, prayer by Conrad Vaterlaus. We had an excellent time. I enjoyed myself very much. Sarah E. Cook was here to dinner. Went back in the afternoon and had supper at four. I got all cleared up about dark and the Brethren came after doing their chores and enjoyed themself in different kind of exercises. Programme well rendered. Singing, recitations, games, singing, Sister Saxton dance, and her two daughters assisted in the chorus. Bishop Calder was there. Also his Counselor, Alonzo Cook. We had a real good time but stayed too late waiting for them to hitch up and I came very near fainting away before Alonzo could get the end gate out, but got home all right, but I felt quite sick.

---

[312] Assuming this is John Allen Sr., he was likely a well-respected man in the community. He served as a Justice of the Peace. (K27T-PSX)

FEBRUARY 1896

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Saturday, February 1st [1896]
Cold stormy today. Relief Society. A few of us held a meeting at our house to report according to Law, the 1st Saturday in February. Adjourned *sine dre.*[313] Sent Hyrum a postal order of twenty dollars.

Sunday, February 2nd
I am very poorly today.

Monday, February 3rd
Looks like a storm. Annie and Emile talk of going to Lake Town tomorrow. We had Brother Lee and Gray and Peart[314] here. I am no better.

Tuesday, February 4th
They got ready to start to Lake Town, but it looked so much like a storm they gave it up. Three or 4 here from the north to preach. Monday we had preachers. Wintered Lorenzo Burgoyne Osborne. Annie went.

Wednesday, February 5th
They could not go to Lake Town on account of the cold, raw wind.

---

[313] *Sine die* is latin for "without a set date."

[314] George Alma Peart (1/21/1844-6/9/1923) was a resident of Randolph, Utah. (KWNK-99L)

Thursday, February 6
Relief Society met this afternoon. I cannot sit up much in the forenoon, but some better this afternoon. It is very cold and raw wind, and we did not expect many, but we had quite a good turn out, 13. There were 4 teachers appointed to go around, but could not be set apart today as the Bishop is not here. We had an excellent meeting. Sister Hill[315] died on the 6th at night, very sudden. Was buried yesterday, 7th. She was a good Latter-day Saint. Most of her family live in Emery Co., Utah. She has three three of her family here in this part. I have not seen her for some time. It was unexpected, but she has been ailing some time. Came up this way to see if her health would be better.

Friday, February 7th
Sister Hill was buried today.

Saturday, February 8
We had a terrific wind last night, and I was very sick. Joseph Irwin and Chris Kearl came down to Brother Vaterlaus's on their way to Bloomington to conference and slept here. Went early. Conrad S. Vaterlaus drove them down to Bloomington.

Sunday, February 9th
Cold today. Annie went to her father's. Joseph Irwin and Chris Kearl held meeting here tonight on their return from conference. There were but few there. I have been alone most of the day and am tired and lonesome.

---

[315] Mary Jane Miller (1/9/1832 - 2/5/1896) had two children from her first marriage. She later married Isaac John Hill on 27 Oct. 1852 in Salt Lake City, Utah. After living in Salt Lake City, they moved to Bear Lake Co., Idaho where she passed away in Fish Haven. Her gravestone says she died on 5 Feb. 1896. (KWJZ-VM3)

Monday, February 10
Joseph went home with some men from Lake Town. Emile Vaterlaus concluded to take his wife, mother, and Annie as they had been talking of going for sometime. They started late and came back early. They got a Book of Mormon and ready references. 1.56 to send to Hyrum and me a pair felt slippers $1.00, .10 Hops, licorice, mints, bergamot mints for cough. Birdie Calder brought me a pair of felt slippers 40 and 40 cents. Medicine 40¢.

Tuesday, February 11
I am very poorly today. Cough hard. I wrote to Genie Ledyard and my grandson Phineas Melvin Cook[316] of Huntington Emery Co., Utah. Storming today. Annie gone to her [father's] as it is his birthday. They sent me some good soup. Brother Vaterlaus brought it. I am very lonesome tonight and am glad to have them come home.

Wednesday, February 12
I wanted to go to settle with David at the store and my grandson Randolph Teeples took me there and he went to Swan Creek with logs to the mill and called for me when he came back. He was very kind said he would take me any time, also Ed Calder, Birdie's husband. I owe 3.40 cents [to] the store which I can pay, as soon as I can get the change.

Thursday, February 13th
Cloudy and warm for the time of the year. Annie is working on my chemise and garments. She has a bad swelled jaw. It appears like braking.

---

316 Phineas Melvin Cook (5/24/1870 - 6/8/1944) married Ruth Tyler on 25 Dec. 1895 in Huntington, Utah. Phineas is the son of Phineas Howland Cook and Elizabeth Jane Hill. Phineas Howland had passed away in 1876. (KWCR-5L2)

Friday, February 14th
Annie better today. I am a little better today. I finished off garments and chemise. Annie is sewing on the machine.

Saturday, February 15
We are not very well today. Jenny Dustin[317] from the ranch called in to see me today. Lydia Cook was with her. Theater here in the meeting house tonight. Brother Vaterlaus came with a sleigh after us to go to the theater. I thought it would do me good, but I was very poorly after I got there and had to go out twice. Harriet went with me, and when we came to go home Bert and George Linford helped me down the steps and into the sleigh for which I felt so thankful, and to Brother Vaterlaus, and all who helped me.

Sunday, February 16th
Hyrum, 7 years old. Annie did not feel well enough to go to Sunday School or meeting. Alonozo's family up to meeting and Sunday School. Amy and the children went home at noon. Sarah and her youngest one[318] were here to dinner. Alonzo came to meeting in the afternoon. I am feeling very poorly.

Monday, February 17th- Thursday, February 20
The weather about as usual. Relief Society meeting here this afternoon am feeling very stupid and sleepy this afternoon. Something unusual.

---

317 Jane Elizabeth Sims (4/19/1862 - 12/10/1905) married Lebi Jerome Dustin (4/1/1865 - 4/12/1930) on 23 May 1886 in Garden City, Utah. They were residents of Garden City and had six living children. (KWZ3-9KH)

318 Sarah Edith Laker and Alonza Howland Cook's youngest child at this time is Alfonzo Laker Cook (12/1/1890 - 7/4/1960). (KWJK-QMW)

Friday, February 21st
I am feeling very stupid and dull did not feel able to get up in good season at all in the afternoon. For just a little afternoon. I had a nap and could not seem to wake up clear and good did not seem to know what I was talking about. My tongue was thick and I could not speak plain. They could not understand me. We sent for the Bishop, Brother Vaterlaus, too, and others. Moore to come and administer to me. And I soon got better. Last year I had such a spell and was administered to me and soon recovered. The Brethren came and administered to me and I soon got better, The Bishop was mouth in the administration we sent for Alonzo and Sarah who came and sat a few hours and did some things for me. Alonzo's folks went home in good season. They had so much to do as Amy is away from home, and children gone to school.

Saturday, February 22
I want to sleep all the time and it does me much good. Seems that I can hardly sleep enough.

Saturday, February 23rd[319]
I am gaining a little all the time now.

Sunday, February 24
Very pleasant today. All Alonzo's family to Sunday School and meeting. They were here between meetings.

Monday, February 25
I am still gaining a little. I do not care to sleep as much as I did. Harriet stays with me nights and most of the time days.

---

319 Many days of the week named from here to March 16 are confused. Feb. 22, 1896 was a Saturday. We kept her original writing even though it isn't correct.

Tuesday, February 26th
Foggy all the week until Saturday, last week, and now it has stormed all the week.

Friday, February 28th
Harriet was over home a little while this morning and went down cellar to bring up a three gallon jar of preserves and let it fall on her right big toe and hurt it very bad. Storming. Henry's birthday. Harriet sent him, Henry, a card saying I was better. He wanted to hear. Harriet has been home most of the day. We sent off a Book of Mormon and ready references and three Church and Farms. And two exponents to the Sisters, and sent Hyrum two letters today. Annie quite sick.

Sunday, February 29th
I was in a great deal of pain nearly all night in my right side. I ate a little fish for my supper last night and it did not seem to digest, but am better this morning, for which I feel very thankful. Annie better today. I am able to be up considerable of the time. Can read a little. The wind blew terrifically yesterday and last night. Snowed some, Harriet's toe pained her very bad all night, and all day. She stays here most of the time with me.

MARCH 1896

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Monday, March 1st [1896]
Cloudy in the morning. Cleared off in the afternoon. I am gaining a little each day I think. Annie better still. Harriet's toe is getting better.

Tuesday, March 2d
All gaining a little. I am thankful for Harriet to be with me and be with me. She is a dear or good girl to keep us company. We have a great deal of foggy weather.

Wednesday, March 3d
About as usual.

Thursday, March ~~6~~ 4th
My granddaughter Ann Augusta's birthday. She would have been 30 years old today had she lived. Fast Meeting for the first time in 8 months. Those that were there said they had a good meeting. Relief Society met met at at my house which I enjoy very much. We had a good meeting a good spirit prevailing in our midst. I am bloated quite bad and feel very poorly.

Friday, March 5th
I am about the same as yesterday. Harriet staying here nights with us. I can sit up three or 4 hours at a time. Sleep quite well. 5th Kate Gibbons[320] had a daughter born.

Saturday, March 7th
Annie quite bad with head and earache. I am about the same yet.

Sunday, March 8th
Very pleasant. Annie's head was so bad she did not go to Sunday School and Alonzo came to meeting. The family were here between meeting we had a good visit. Alonzo called in a few minutes after meeting.

Monday, March 9th
Quite pleasant. Hyrum's cough is better and he has commenced to go to school again. I am about the same as usual now.

Tuesday, March 10th
Very pleasant. Annie has ~~been~~ commenced to wash. She has such a large one it going is to take going to take a good while to do it. I am about as usual. Bloated badly but thankful to the Lord that I can help myself up and down and also that Harriet can be here with me nights. She cannot stay much days. Unice goes to school, and Alice is working for Kate Gibbons who is confined.

---

[320] Katherina Neukom (K2W8-JSD) married Joseph William Gibbons (KWNT-MKK) on 3 May 1883, they had their second child, Estella Gibbons (KWCK-J18), born on 6 Mar. 1896.

Tuesday, March 10th
Very pleasant and warm for the time of year. Annie has a very large washing and has begun and will finish as she can.

Wednesday, March 12
Very pleasant again. Annie was sick all night and sick today, in bed all day, until towards night. I am about as usual. Bloated.

~~**Thursday**~~ **Friday, March 13th**
Harriet is with me nights and days all she can. Very pleasant until toward night the wind blew a little. Rehearsal of a play for theater "Broken Fetters,"[321] farce "Kiss in the Dark."[322] The troupe calculate to start tomorrow morning for Woodruff and Randolph. Himy went. Annie was not well enough she finished washing her colored clothes. The baby is better of her sickness but is very peevish. I am about as usual today.

Friday, March ~~13~~ 14th
The theatrical troupe did not go because Roselia McCann's baby is very sick and she is president. Snowing some. Annie is at her father's today, to dinner. It is her 26 birthday. They sent me some of their dinner. Harriet is baking bread for herself and us and washing a little for me. Sister Mercy Gibbons called in an hour or two today to see also sister Mary Lutz. Her husband is 86 years old.

Saturday, March 14th
I am about the same. My bloat no better. I do not seem to find anything to carry off the water. We pray to the Lord

---

321 *Broken Fetters* was a temperance-themed melodrama exploring the destructive effects of alcohol and the redemptive journey of breaking free from addiction, popular in 19th-century moral reform movements.

322 *Kiss in the Dark* was a comedic farce filled with romantic misunderstandings and humorous social mishaps, offering lighthearted entertainment popular in the late 19th century.

continually for his Holy Spirit to lead us in all truth and I am administered to often and it seems to help me to bear my sickness with more fortitude. I want to have patience. All are kind to me. Harriet stays with me nights to wait on me. Annie is hard of hearing, and I cannot wake her easy and has her baby to attend to, so Harriet does the getting up. She is very kind and all are.

Sunday, March 15
Very pleasant Annie and her children went to Sunday School and she went to meeting. Harriet stopped with me. Sadie had a letter from Will yesterday. He is about as usual. Annie went with her Father to district meeting in the evening at Amasa Linford's.

Monday, March 16th
Cold nights now. Cloudy snowing a little. We received a letter from Hyrum written on the 4th February. He had been on another preaching tour and had just returned. In a letter he wrote later to Dolph Teeples, he had been very sick with bilious colic but was getting better. When he wrote he is very busy preaching the Gospel and traveling from place to place.

Monday, March 16
I am about as usual. I do not think I am bloated much of anymore am about. Harriet stays here nights to help me. We received letters from Hyrum today dated February 12. We were so glad to hear from. He had just returned from a long traveling tour to preach. Walking twenty and thirty miles in a day. It is very hot there now. The grain is gathered and considerable of it threshed. He has had a turn of bilious colic. We also had letters from Sister Whitney.

Tuesday, March 17th
About as usual. Henry and family have come over on a visit. I was so glad to see them. I have not seen them for some time the family but Henry has been over two or three times. They live at Woodruff, 30 miles from here. We had a real good visit. They brought me a dozen lemons and some strawberry jam. Gus Sprouse was in with Henry and told me about his sister-in-law soaking her feet half an hour at night and then wetting flannel in hot water and wringing it out and wrapping them up overnight with dry cloths overnight.

Wednesday, March 18th
I tried the wet cloths last night. I think it took the bloat down some. It is very pleasant and warm. Henry called a little while today to see me. The snow is going very fast, it is very muddy.

Thursday, March 19th
Relief Society Meeting here here this afternoon. Only 7 present, but is very muddy the sisters cannot walk but we had a good meeting.

Friday, March 20th
Pleasant this morning. Rained last night, quite a shower. It seems to have settled the ground considerably. We received a letter from Phebe in Mexico. She was well. I wrote to my niece, Genie Ledyard at Grand Rapids, Michigan. Phebe expects to come out in June or July on a short visit.

Saturday, March 21st
Pleasant. Annie ironing and cleaning. Harriet had to be home through the day to see to the mail. The girls are away at work. Did not come until night.

Sunday, March 22d
Very pleasant and nice today. I am about as usual. My bloat no better. Annie and the children went to Sunday School and Meeting. Harriet stays with me. The Bishop and George Pope and Amasa Linford came in to administer to me, by my request. They stopped and talked a while, had quite a visit with them.

Monday, March 23rd
Very pleasant today. I am writing in the morning. Finished Genie's letter, and sent it. My health about the same. Annie making a drab cashmere dress.

Tuesday, March 24th
Pleasant today. Annie has been having the cramps and taking things for it but it does not seem to help it much. I am about the same. My legs swelled very bad, also my bowels. Harriet staying here nights. Still we have to up nights, but has to be at home days to see to the mail. I can be up and around con.

Wednesday, March 25th
Pleasant. Annie had the cramps all night but feels a little better.

Thursday, March 26th
Alice Teeples washing for us. She brought hers over here to do it with ours. It rained last night quite a shower, and is raining most of the day a little. They hung out the clothes but they did not get dry. Sister Vaterlaus is here helping Annie a little and sewing carpet rags for herself.

Friday, March 27
The wind blew furiously and this morning there is 6 inches and snowing through the day. We are writing to Hyrum and the New Zealand saints today. Henry sent a letter to Hyrum and sent it to us to mail. He sends him $5.00 and David one dollar.

Harriet sent some of the letters today and will send the others tomorrow. David started for Evanston yesterday and Dolph in the Cedars so they are out in the storm I am not quite as well today

Saturday, March 28th
We sent the letters. The snow is falling nearly all day.

Sunday, March 29th
Snowing but Annie and the children went. Her father carried her baby for her, but she did not go to meeting in the afternoon because it was such bad walking, the wind blowing furiously and snowing. Harriet is staying with me today. Sarah and Alonzo came in a little while after Meeting this afternoon. Talked of staying over night but Alonzo being here concluded to go with him but it was snowing and blowing very hard.

Monday, March 30
Snowing some, most of the day, a little. I am not quite as well. Expect the change of the weather. My bloat about the same, I have hard work to get around with my cane. I am taking Warner's Safe Cure.[323]

Tuesday, March 31st
The weather is clearing up. I received a letter from Genie Ledyard, Grand Rapids. She was not very well but hoped to be

---

[323] Warner's Safe Cure was a popular patent medicine in the late 19th and early 20th centuries. It was marketed as a remedy for various ailments, especially kidney and liver diseases, and was developed by H. H. Warner, an entrepreneur from Rochester, New York. It contained ingredients like bugleweed, liverwort, wintergreen, potassium nitrate, glycerin, and approximately 10% alcohol. It was marketed for kidney and liver health despite criticism for unverified claims and health risks. For a picture, see note titled Warner's Safe Cure in Appendix 2.

better soon as it was getting like spring weather and she would soon be so as to get out. Wrote to Hyrum that day.

April 1896

Garden City, Utah

Wednesday, April 1st [1896]
It has cleared off and looks quite pleasant. Sarah Cook stayed here last night as she was up to conjoint meeting and it was too late and dark to go home on horseback. Sarah occupied Harriet's bed here and Harriet went home to stay. She feels quite dizzy and bad.

Thursday, April 2d
I received another letter from Genie in answer to mine that I sent last Monday. There was a reminance to help me. Relief Society meeting here this afternoon, but 7 present. The going very bad for the sisters to get out. I feel a little better today. It is pleasant but cold. We had a good meeting if, but few were here.

Friday, April 3rd
Very pleasant today and quite warm. Looks as though it was cleared off now.

Saturday, April ~~3d~~ 4th
Quite pleasant. I am about as usual. Do not feel as well. Harriet still staying here nights.

Sunday, April 4 5th
Pleasant. Annie and her children went to Sunday School and Meeting. Sadie Cook stayed here with me in the afternoon so

Harriet could go home and rest awhile as we are awake so much nights.

Monday, April ~~5~~ 6th
Very pleasant. Annie and her children went to Lake Town with her father and mother. Returned early. Joseph Irwin gave Himy a pair of overalls and Lillian cloth for an apron. I sent for cuticura soap and salve,[324] 75¢, I owe him 287 and 1/2 cents, which I will send the first chance. I sent to the store by Harriet for two pair of drawers to make large stockings because my legs swell so bad. She made them for me.

Tuesday, April ~~6~~ 7th
Pleasant today. Annie not feeling very well. I think I am not bloated quite so bad as I have been. There will be a show here tonight. 10 cents admittance for children. David changed my draft and I paid up my store debt I owe. The snow is about gone. The roads are getting quite good now. Harriet went to the show and took Hyrum. He was admitted for 5¢ and she took care of him and brought him home.

Wednesday, April 8th
The girls preparing for a Sunday School entertainment, where in the children can nearly, or quite all, have a part. I think I am a little better of my bloat.

Thursday, April 9th
I am quite poorly but up and down and help myself. As pleasant as usual. The mud drying up a little. Quite cool. I am

[324] Cuticura is a brand of soap and salve products first launched in 1865.

very bad tonight. My bowels bloated much worse and inflamed badly. Harriet put slippery elm clothes[325] on them.

Friday, April ~~10~~ 11th
I am very poorly yet but not in as much pain as I was last night. Annie had to go away awhile today and I sent for Amanda to come and stay with me until she came back, which she did.

Saturday, April 11
When we awoke this morning we found 6 or 8 inches of snow on the ground but they had the entertainment in the forenoon matinee for the children in the afternoon and theater in the evening.

Sunday, April 12
Very bad going but Annie and her children went to Sunday School. Harriet staying with me. Annie went in the afternoon to meeting. Alonzo up to meeting. Called here a little while to see me. Could not stop but a few minutes.

Monday, April 13th
Raining all day. Received letters from Hyrum written in March. He has been traveling to proclaim the gospel. Walked 65 miles to fill one appointment and after meeting one night in another place. They [walked] 12 miles to their home. He is very busy now. He is preparing to go to conference. Was pretty well at the time of writing and seemed by the tone of his letter to be in good spirits. We are so glad to hear from him.

---

[325] Slippery elm clothes are plant leaves that were used in the 1800s for healing salves for wounds, boils, ulcers, burns, and skin inflammation. Today, they are an herbal remedy for a sore throat.

Tuesday, April 14th
Rained all night and still raining and looks as though it might rain much longer. I feel very poorly today again.

Wednesday, April 15
Raining and snowing all day but she got out a very large one and is very tired. I am very tired and poorly myself. I am bloated more than ever but can get out and in bed with much exertion. She washed yesterday and is ironing today. Snowing nearly all day again.

Thursday, April 16th
Snowed through the night snowing through the day. Annie went to see her father a short time today. He is quite sick, has taken a very bad cold. A man, Hezekiah Duffin,[326] stayed here overnight, paid Annie about 75 cents. Cook stayed with me while she was away as I am feeling so poorly. Annie came just night and Harriet to stay at night.

Friday, April 17th
Storming some. I am very bad today again. Brother Vaterlaus is some better. Emile doing the chores. Snowed all day. Dance in the evening. Harriet went. It did not close until after one o'clock. Annie ironed again today.

Saturday, April 18
Storming, cold today. Brother Vaterlaus came this morning to see about the chores. Is better but quite poorly. We have got a heifer that lost her calf a few days since and they are trying to nurse her up so she will give us a little milk as our cow is dried up. The heifer seems quite weak.

---

[326] 63 year-old Hezekiah Dufflin (7/25/1832 - 1/7/1920) lived in Paris, Idaho and had many children at this time. (KWNV-1HP)

Sunday, April 19
Still storming, Annie is sick in bed most of the day. I am not so well today. I can get around a little with a cane to help me. Alonzo called in a few minutes after meeting. Sister Vaterlaus came to help Annie and take care of her for a few hours.

Monday, April 20
Storming by spells all day. Annie around today. Brother Vaterlaus quite poorly with a very bad cold. I am about as usual.

Tuesday, April 21
Quite pleasant, most of the day. The first for 10 days. Annie is scouring the buttery today and went to her mother's for two or three hours after the work was done.

Wednesday, April 22
It was quite pleasant this morning but about 1 o'clock the wind blew terrifically and it hailed and snowed and stormed through the rest of the day, the sun coming out at times. I sent a letter to Sister Morris at Red Canyon, Wyoming to see if she could give me any information my sickness, what to do for it, if she knew as she had been troubled with dropsy herself. It is quite cold today.

Thursday, April 23d
Storming some again today. I am about as usual. Annie has borrowed Harriet's machine to do some sewing. She has to do considerable sewing. Brother Saxton[327] died very suddenly this morning.

---

[327] Thomas Harold Saxton (8/22/1822 - 4/23/1896) married Rebecca Salter on 30 July 1844 in England. They had their children in England, but later moved to Almy, Wyoming. (KWJ7-DNW)

Friday, April 24th
Quite pleasant this morning. We think it has cleared off again. Ed Calder went to Montpelier today to get trimmings for coffins for Brother Saxton, and Harriet went to see if she could get me a larger chair.

Saturday, April 25th
Miranda Linford slept here in Harriet's bed last night so as to wait upon me if I needed anything. Harriet returned about three o'clock. Could not get a larger chair than mine either in Montpelier, Paris, or St. Charles. Had a hard ride and is tired out. Very pleasant today. I feel very poorly today. Sarah Calder[328] had a little daughter born, 24th.

Sunday, April 26
Brother Saxton's funeral at ten am. Harriet attended and went to afternoon meeting. Harriet also attended afternoon meeting. Annie & Sarah's girls stayed here with me while they were gone. It has turned very cold and windy. All called to see me.

Monday, April 27th
Cold and stormy. Amanda commenced working on my temple apron as I do not feel able to do so I am about as usual. Still continue to bloat bad. Cannot find any thing that will take the water off.

Tuesday, April 28th
Annie washing today. I hired Alice Peck to help her. Give her 35 cents. Have a larger washing doing up my temple clothes. It looked all day like a storm but the wind blew just enough to dry the clothes. Annie ironing temple clothes and other things.

---

[328] Sarah Caroline Batty (5/17/1870 - 6/27/1939) married Robert Calder on 22 July 1886 in Logan, Utah. Her daughter Rosella Calder was born on 24 Apr. 1896 in Garden City, Utah. (KWZN-C83)

Wednesday, April 29
Annie went with her mother to Lake Town. I sent ~~5~~ 6 dollars to pay my indebtedness to the store and got a few things on the premium.

Thursday, ~~May 1~~ April 30
Blustery and windy. Had a very poor night's rest and disturbed Harriet very much. I am
not feeling very well today.

MAY 1896

GARDEN CITY, UTAH

Friday, May 1st [1896]
I walked around considerable today, two or three times the length of the porch. Pleasant and warm in the morning but turned windy and cold in the afternoon. Sarah Cook from Swan Creek called in a short time but could not stay as she was on an errand after trees and other things.

Saturday, May 2nd
Yesterday received a letter from Joseph Messervy who was sent to Switzerland on a Mission but his health being so poor he was sent the Jersey Isles where he was born, but could not stay there long, only to collect genealogy, so was sent to Preston, England and is now there. He wants to stay there until his mission is out if his health will permit. Sister Saxton and her daughter, Emma, called today a short time. She feels bad as it is but a short time after her husband's death. Annie finishing her ironing. I rested quite well last night but feel very poorly today.

Sunday, May 3d
Annie and children went to Sunday School and meeting.

Monday, May 4
Annie sewed on the machine and fixed some of children's clothes.

Tuesday, May 5
Annie worked some in the garden trimming up the currant bushes and set out strawberries. Rained a little bit. I am about as usual.

Wednesday, May 6th
Hyrum, 30 years old today. Quite pleasant but cold. I am very poorly with my bloat but can get in and out of bed with very little help.

Thursday, May 7th
Relief Society meeting here this afternoon, 15 present. We had a good meeting. Sister Allen, our secretary, read an excellent sermon delivered by Brother Franklin D. Richards and all the sisters bore their testimony to the ~~testimony~~ goodness of God unto us, and I am feeling very poorly but thankful to be able to set up during meeting and enjoy it.

Friday, May 8th
Quite stormy. Sarah up today. Said she would come next week and help take care of me as I need so much waiting on, night and day.

FINAL NOTES

WRITTEN AT THE END OF THE JOURNAL

Written by Annie V. Cook:

Grandma Cook suffered very much from the day she left off writing and for that reason she did not keep up this record until the last. She died on the 17th of May at 9 pm, on the Sunday. Her children were not all here as Hyrum was in New Zealand on a mission and William was in Provo and Phebe in Mexico. The rest of her children were here and a large amount of her relatives and friends. She was buried in the Garden City graveyard on the 19th of May and a large number of teams went laden with friends and relatives. She was laid by the side of our dear babes for which I was very thankful. The things in the house were divided the same afternoon. That she was buried each one of the children and grandchildren getting a keepsake and all the things that any of them had ever given her was given them back again. I went to my parents to stay until I had the house cleaned, and after one weeks hard work, I succeeded in getting things put in order again and now I am living here again and my parents are living with me and will continue to do so until my dear husband's return. This ends the month of May and with it the life of a noble mother and a friend to all both young and old, rich or poor. She was always loving, kind, and patient and in her last days was as cheerful as was possible for one to be and she died, as she had lived, in full hope of a glorious resurrection and worthy of a noble crown.

Written by A. L. Cook:

This record finished Grandmother's work for this side of the veil. She was a very careful recorder of events, had a worry for all of her posterity, suffered intensely with pain in her leg and weight of her body. She suffered in her feelings seriously from grandfather's taking fourth wife and asking her to divorce in order to marry legally. She was very quiet and patient. Was a well educated deep character. Spoke good English and taught her children correct forms and cultural ways. My Father, Alonzo Cook, always corrected us children in our English. She had taught him so carefully. Humility was such a firm rooted characteristic with her that she breathed it into all her children. Because of father's care in English we children had easy times in school with grammar. I am thankful to have found this record in the hands of Nancy Johnson Cook, 2nd wife of Hyrum Cook who lives now, 1937, in Cowley, Wyoming near the children of both families, of Annie Voterlaus and her own. She found another record, the one before this one which she also sent to me. I visited them with my wife Maud, Sisters Annie, and Alvira at her home in Cowley September 15, '37 at a reunion of her family. 52 present. Found a 2nd cousin of Maud's a Miss Thurgood, wife of Louis Smith a son of Aunt Nancy's 1st mg.

November 15, 1956

At this 2nd reading of Grandmother's record I find much of heart-warming feeling not sensed at the 1st reading in 1937. Scanning for other clues to aid in finding vital records of ancestry.

Signed by A. L. Cook

Appendix 1

Supplemental Material

Family of Phineas and Ann Eliza Cook



Phineas Cook

Phineas Wolcott Cook



Irene Churchill



Henry Howland



Ann Eliza Howland



Phoebe Baker

**Bolded names are people alive in 1894.*

Charlotte Eliza Cook

Daniel Webster Cook



Harriet Betsy Cook

Eliza Hall Cook

Augusta Precinda Cook



Phineas Howland Cook



Phoebe Irene Cook

Vulcum Cook

Ann Eliza Cook



Alonzo howland Cook

Mary Cook



Henry Howland Cook

Martha Cook



William Wolcott Cook

Aurelia Cook



Hyrum Howland Cook

Timeline of Ann Eliza's Life

1823 Ann Eliza Howland was born on 18 June 1823 in Stillwater, Saratoga, New York.

1837 Age 18 Moved to Michigan

1840 Age 16 Married Phineas Wolcott Cook on 1 January 1840 in Gull Prairie, Kalamazoo, Michigan

1841 Age 17 Birth of Charlotte Aurelia Cook on 7 January 1841 in Richland, Kalamazoo, Michigan.

1842 Age 19 Birth of Daniel Webster Cook on 5 October 1842 in Ross Township, Kalamazoo, Michigan.

1844 Age 21 Death of Daniel Webster Cook on 14 September 1844 (age 23 months) in Ross Township, Kalamazoo, Michigan.

1844 Age 21 Birth of Harriet Besty Cook on 28 October 1844 in Richland, Kalamazoo, Michigan.

1845 Age 22 Baptized into the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day in September 1845.

1846 Age 22 Ann Eliza and Phineas began the journey to Winter Quarters in May 1846.

1846 Age 23 Birth of Eliza Hall Cook on 9 October 1846 in Florence, Douglas, Nebraska.

1847 Age 23 Death of Eliza Hall Cook on 12 May 1847 (age 6 months) in Omaha, Douglas, Nebraska.

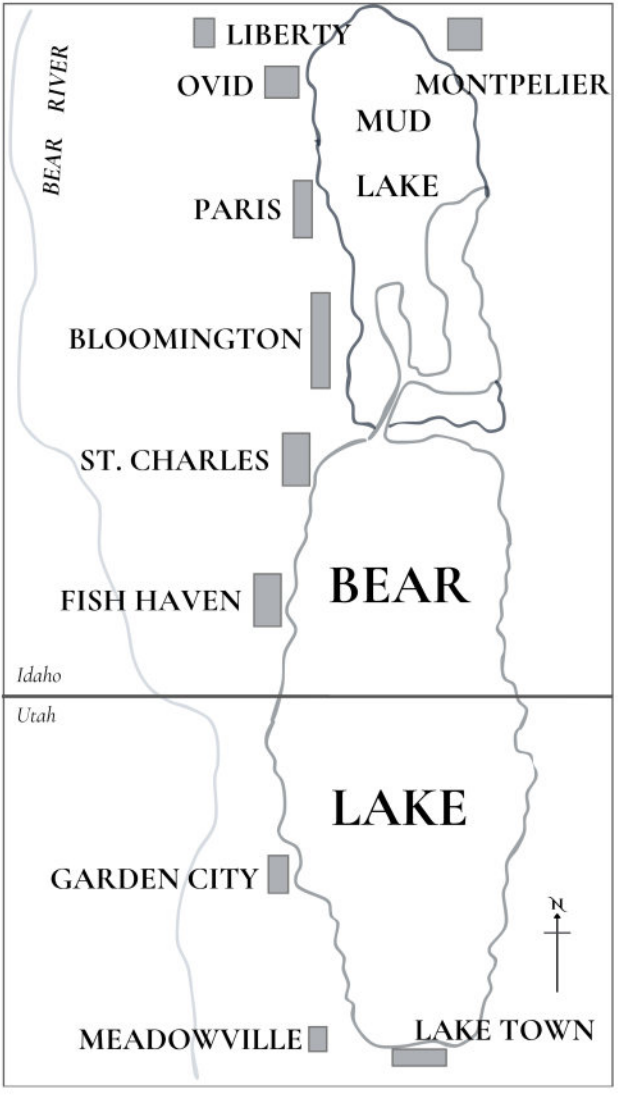
1847 Age 24 Death of Charlotte Aurelia Cook on 22 November 1847 (age 7) in Winter Quarter, Nebraska.

1848 Age 24 Birth of Augusta Precinda Cook on 9 March 1848 in Winter Quarters, Nebraska.

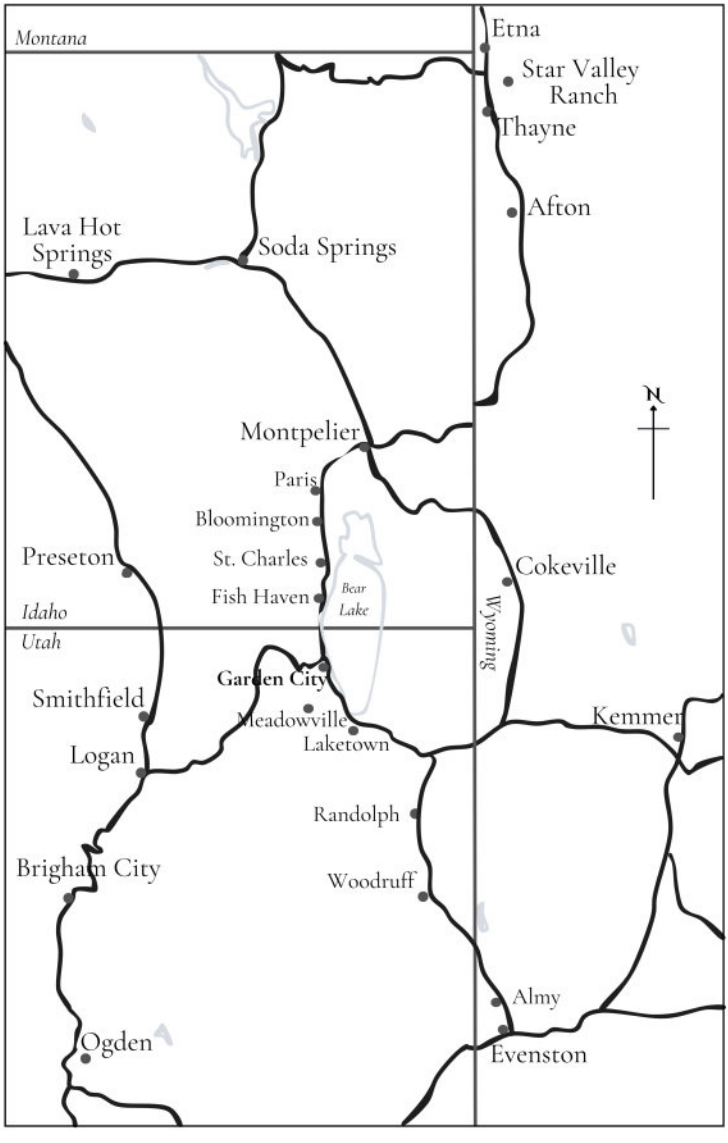
1848 Age 25 Pioneer to Utah in Brigham Young's 2nd company, arrived September 1848.

1850 **Age 26**	Birth of Phineas Howland Cook on 28 January 1850 in Salt Lake City, Utah.
1852 **Age 28**	Birth of Phoebe Irene Cook at 19 January 1852 in Manti, Sanpete, Utah.
1854 **Age 30**	Birth of Vulcum Cook on 23 January 1854 in Salt Lake City, Utah.
1854 **Age 30**	Death of Vulcum Cook (age 8 months) on 28 October 1854 in Salt Lake City, Utah.
1855 **Age 32**	Birth of twins Ann Eliza and Alonzo Howland Cook on 29 September 1855 in Salt Lake City, Utah.
1857 **Age 33**	Death of Ann Eliza Cook on 3 February 1857 (age 17 months) in Payson, Utah.
1857 **Age 34**	Birth and death of Mary Cook on 31 December 1857 in Goshen, Utah.
1859 **Age 35**	Birth of Henry Howland Cook on 28 February 1859 in Goshen, Utah.
1861 **Age 37**	Birth and death of Martha Cook on 24 April 1861 in Goshen, Utah.
1862 **Age 38**	Birth of William Wolcott Cook on 19 May 1862 in Goshen, Utah.
1864 **Age 40**	Birth and death of Aurelia Cook on 10 March 1864 in Paris, Idaho.
1866 **Age 37**	Birth of Hyrum Howland Cook on 6 May 1866 in Swan Creek, Utah.
1867 **Age 44**	Death of Augusta Precinda Cook on 26 September 1867 (age 19) in Fish Haven, Idaho.
1876 **Age 53**	Death of Phineas Howland Cook on 5 October 1876 (age 26) in Fish Haven, Idaho.
1896 **Age 72**	Ann Eliza died on 17 May 1896 in Garden City, Utah and was burried in the Garden City Cemebery on 19 May.

MAP OF BEAR LAKE AND SURROUNDING TOWNS
CIRCA 1889



MAP OF NORTHERN UTAH, SOUTHERN IDAHO, WESTERN WYOMING



Relatives of Ann Elizabeth

Relative	How related to Ann Eliza	First mentioned
Alice Aurelia Teeples	Granddaughter, Harriet and William's daughter	5/22/1894 (pg. 5)
Anna Catherina Vaterlaus	AKA Annie, Daughter-in-law, Hyrum Howland's wife	5/2/1894 (pg. 1)
Alonzo Howland Cook	Son, 10th child	5/17/1894 (pg. 4)
Alonzo Randolph Teeples	AKA Dolph, Grandson, Harriet and William's son	5/10/1894 (pg. 3)
Amanda Polly Savage	PWC's 2nd wife	5/22/1894 (pg. 5)
Amy Ellen Laker	Daughter-in-law, Alonzo Howland's wife	5/17/1894 (pg. 4)
Augusta Precinda Cook	Daughter, 5th child	9/9/1894 (pg. 19)

Beatrice Ann Eliza Teeples	Granddaughter, Harriet and William's daughter, married to Marion Alfred Owens	9/27/1894 (pg. 28)
Byron Harvey Allred Jr.	Grandson, Phoebe and Byron Sr.'s son	8/21/1894 (pg. 21)
Catherine McCleve	PWC's 3rd wife	(never mentioned)
Charlotte Aurelia Cook	Daughter, 1st child	1/17/1896 (pg. 117)
Charlotte Bryson Cook	Granddaughter, William Wolcott and Sarah's daughter	7/28/1894 (pg. 17)
Charlotte Susanna Pead	Granddaughter-in-law, Bryon Sr. and Phoebe's daughter-in-law, Byron Jr.'s wife	8/21/1894 (pg. 21)
Clementine Health	Niece, Ann Maria Howland Health's daughter	6/8/1894 (pg. 8)
David Savage Cook Sr.	Amanda's son	5/4/1894 (pg. 2)
Edward Simmons Calder	Grandson-in-law, Harriet and William's son-in-law, Phebe's husband, also the younger brother of Genett Calder Cook, Henry Cook's wife	5/4/1894 (pg. 2)
Eliza Cook Hall	Sister-in-law, PWC's sister	(never mentioned)
Eliza Irwin	Anna Catherina Vaterlaus Cook's sister, married to Joseph Irwin	6/24/1894 (pg. 11)

Emil Smith Vaterlaus	Rosa Wyss' husband, Anna Catherina Vaterlaus Cook's brother	10/19/1894 (pg. 31)
Eugenia Ledyard	AKA Genie, Niece, Ann Marie Heath's daughter	6/8/1894 (pg. 8)
Eunice Roselia Teeples	Granddaughter, William and Harriet's daughter	5/11/1894 (pg. 3)
Francis Harriet Teeples	Great-granddaughter, Alonzo and Sarah's daughter, Harriet and William's granddaughter	3/28/1895 (pg. 54)
Genett Calder	AKA Netty, Daughter-in-law, Henry Howland's wife	5/24/1894 (pg. 5)
George Hall	PWC's great nephew, Eliza Cook's grandson, Henry Hall's son	9/28/1894 (pg. 29)
Harriet Betsy Cook Teeples	Daughter, 3rd child	6/6/1894 (pg. 7)
Henrietta Calder	Granddaughter, Phebe and Edward's daughter	8/28/1894 (pg. 22)
Henry Howland Cook	Son, 12th child	5/23/1894 (pg. 5)
Henry Hall	PWC's nephew, Eliza Cook's son	9/28/1894 (pg. 29)
Hyrum Howland Cook	Son, 16th child	5/2/1894 (pg. 1)
Hyrum Vaterlaus Cook	AKA Himy, Grandson, Hyrum and Anna's son	5/2/1894 (pg. 1)

Hyrum Johnston McCann	Amanda's son-in-law, Mary Roselia Cook's husband	9/5/1894 (pg. 24)
Jack Emerson Cook	AKA Emer, Johanna's son	6/20/1894 (pg. 11)
Johanna Christina Palsdotter	PWC's 4th wife	6/20/1894 (pg. 11)
Johanna Ulrika Lundgren	PWC's 5th wife	(never mentioned)
Joseph Irwin	Anna Catherina Vaterlaus Cook's brother-in-law, Eliza Irwin's husband	7/8/1894 (pg. 14)
Joseph Messervy	Son-in-law, Augusta Precinda's husband	9/9/1894 (pg. 19)
Joseph Wolcott Cook	Catherine McCleve's son	(never mentioned)
Jothair WIlliam Allred	Great-grandson, Byron Jr. and Charlotte's son, Byron Sr. and Phoebe's grandson.	8/21/1894 (pg. 21)
Linda A. Rice	Niece-in-law, Charlotte Mydelia Howland's daughter-in-law, William Howland Rice's wife	12/25/1894 (pg. 41)
Lillian Eliza Cook	AKA the baby, Granddaughter, Hyrum Howland and Anna's daughter	6/6/1894 (pg. 7)
Marion Alfred Owens	Grandson-in-law, Harriet and William's son-in-law, Beatrice Teeples' husband	10/15/1894 (pg. 31)

Mary Hall	George Hall (PWC's great nephew)'s wife	9/9/1894 (pg. 25)
Mary Roselia Cook McCann	Amanda's daughter	5/22/1894 (pg. 5)
Myra Allred Longhurst	Granddaughter, Phoebe and Byron's daughter	8/12/1894 (pg. 20)
Phoebe Irene Cook Allred	Daughter, 7th child	6/8/1894 (pg. 8)
Phebe Henrietta Teeples	Granddaughter, Harriet and William's daughter, Edward Calder's wife	6/6/1894 (pg. 7)
Phineas Melvin Cook	Grandson, Phineas Howland and Elizabeth's son	2/11/1896 (pg. 103)
Phineas Wolcott Cook	AKA Mr. Cook, Husband	6/14/1894 (pg. 9)
Sarah Edith Laker Cook	Daughter-in-law, Alonzo Howland's 2nd wife	8/10/1894 (pg. 19)
Sarah Typhena Bryson Cook	AKA Sadie, daughter-in-law, William Wolcott's wife	5/20/1894 (pg. 4)
Sarah Jane Peck	AKA Sadie, granddaughter-in-law, Harriet and William's, Alonzo Teeples's wife	6/6/1894 (pg. 7)
Seymour Legrand Allred Sr.	Daughter's brother-in-law, Phoebe's brother-in-law, Byron Sr.'s brother	9/4/1894 (pg. 24)
Susan Aurelia Howland	Sister, William Henry Miller's wife	9/28/1895 (pg. 82)

Thomas Newell Ravenhill McCann	Grandson-in-law, Harriet and William's son-in-law, Eunice Roselia Teeples' husband	5/11/1894 (pg. 3)
William Lewis Cook	Grandson, William Wolcott and Sarah's son	7/30/1894 (pg. 17)
William Randolph Teeples	Son-in-law, Harriet Betsy Cook's husband	(never mentioned)
William Wolcott Cook	Son, 14th child	5/4/1894 (pg. 2)
William Henry Sidney Howland Rice	Nephew, Charlotte Mydelia Howland's son, Linda A. Rice's husband	12/25/1894 (pg. 41)

Sources

"1894 Historical U.S. Counties Map." Randy Majors Map Tools, (https://www.randymajors.org/maps?x=-111.2083035&y=41.9702278&cx=-111.2039089&cy=42.4604628&zoom=8&state=US&hyear=1894, accessed 3 Dec. 2024).

"Almy Mine Disaster." Wyoming Tales and Trails (http://www.wyomingtalesandtrails.com/almy.html, accessed 3 Dec. 2024).

"Ann E. Howland Cook diary, 1894 May-1896 October / Journal, 1894 May-1896 October," MS 19151, Church History Library (https://catalog.churchofjesuschrist.org, accessed 28 Nov. 2024).

"Augusta Preconda Cook Meservy" (1848-1867), memorial no. 76329668; *Find A Grave* (https://findagrave.com, accessed 29 Nov. 2024).

"Ann Augusta Meservy" (1866-1883), memorial no.76334049; *Find A Grave* (https://findagrave.com, accessed 29 Nov. 2024).

"Bear Lake Regional History Collection." Utah State University Digital Collections, (https://digital.lib.usu.edu/digital/collection/Bear/id/5650/rec/8, Accessed 3 Dec. 2024)

"Broken Fetters: A Temperance Play." 19th Century American Temperance Drama Collection (https://temperancedramasarchive.org/brokenfetters, accessed 3 Dec. 2024).

The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, "Record of members collection, 1836-1970 / B / BLOOMFIELD WARD-BOISE 1ST WARD / BLOOMINGTON WARD, Part 1," CR 375 8; Church History Library (https://catalog.churchofjesuschrist.org, accessed 29 Nov. 2024).

The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, "Record of members collection, 1836-1970 / F / FINDLAY WARD-FLORENCE BRANCH / FISH HAVEN WARD, Part 1," CR 375 8; Church History Library (https://catalog.churchofjesuschrist.org, accessed 29 Nov. 2024).

The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, "Record of members collection, 1836-1970 / G / GABRIEL PARK WARD-GARDEN HEIGHTS WARD / GARDEN CITY WARD, Part 1," entry for CR 375 8; Church History Library (https://catalog.churchofjesuschrist.org, accessed 29 Nov. 2024).

The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, "Record of members collection, 1836-1970 / N / NEW ZEALAND-NEW ZEALAND / NEW ZEALAND, Part 23," entry for Te Hora Branch, image 396/402, CR 375 8; Church History Library (https://catalog.churchofjesuschrist.org, accessed 29 Nov. 2024).

Deseret Evening News, “Jensen’s Travels” (Salt Lake City, Utah), 2 May 1896, vol. 29 , no. 137, p. 11; database with images, Newspapers.com (https:newspapers..org, accessed 29 Nov.. 2024).

Deseret News, “Jensen’s Travels” (Salt Lake City, Utah), 2 May 1896; database with images, Utah Digital Newspapers (https://digitalnewspapers.org, accessed 20 Oct. 2024).
Deseret Weekly, “Items from Garden City” (Salt Lake City, UT), 15 Sep. 1894, vol. 49, no. 13, p. 414; database with images, *Newspapers.com* (https://newspapers.com, accessed 29 Nov. 2024).

"FamilySearch," database with images, (https://familysearch.org).

“First Presidency missionary calls and recommendations, 1877-1918 / 1891-1895 / Co-D, 1894 / Hyrum Cook letter, Garden City, Utah, to George Reynolds,” CR 1 168; Church History Library (https://catalog.churchofjesuschrist.org, accessed 1 Nov. 2024).

"First Sino-Japanese War." Encyclopaedia Britannica, Encyclopaedia Britannica (https://www.britannica.com/event/First-Sino-Japanese-War, accessed 3 Dec. 2024).

"Hood's Sarsaparilla: History and Ingredients." Patent Medicine Archive (http://www.patentmedicinearchive.com/hoods_sarsaparilla, accessed 3 Dec. 2024).

Hyrum Cook, “New Zealand, October 1895–January 1896,” BYU Religious Studies Center (https://rsc.byu.edu/tales-world-tour/new-zealand-october-1895-january-1896, accessed 20 Oct. 2024). “Jenson’s Travels,” December 25, 1895

"The Indian Trouble." Deseret Weekly, 3 Aug. 1895, p. 11. Utah Digital Newspapers, University of Utah Marriott Library, (https://newspapers.lib.utah.edu/details?id=2710610&q=bannock+indians&sort=rel&year_start=1895&year_end=1895, accessed 3 Dec. 2024).

"John Johnson journals, 1893-1925 / 1893 July-1895 February," entry for Jan 24, 1895, p. 590, image 581/597, MS 1333; Church History Library (https://catalog.churchofjesuschrist.org, accessed 28 Nov. 2024).

"Joseph Robert Meservy" (1867-1867), memorial no. 76329867, Find A Grave (https://findagrave.com, accessed 29 Nov. 2024).

"Kiss in the Dark: A Farcical Comedy." American Farce Archive (https://americanfarcearchive.org/kissinthedark, accessed 3 Dec. 2024).

Martha E. Smith and Mary F. Crowther, "Utah Ter. W. S. A. Convention" Woman's Exponent, vol. 19, no. 9 (15 Oct. 1890), p. 69; database with images, BYU Library Digital Collections (https://contentdm.lib.byu.edu, accessed 1 Dec. 2024).

"Missionary Department missionary registers, 1860-1959 / Book C, 1894 April 27-1906 October 16," entry for Hyrum Cook, p. 6, no. 387, image 7/252, CR 301 22; Church History Library (https://catalog.churchofjesuschrist.org, accessed 1 Nov. 2024).

"Probate records and probate minutes, 1865-1966," database with images, *FamilySearch* (https://familysearch.org, accessed 29 Nov. 2024); minutes of special session of probate court, 5 Jul, 1895, Rich Co., Utah, p. 72; citing Rich Co., Utah, Rich County Clerk, image 760/788; DGS 7638254.

"Warner's Safe Cures." Center for Inquiry (https://centerforinquiry.org/blog/warners_safe_cures, accessed 3 Dec. 2024).

Appendix 2

Notes

Notes

Fast Meeting

"Toward the end of the century, economic changes in the working world made it difficult to attend a daytime Thursday fast meeting. In 1896 Hyrum M. Smith, then a missionary in England, wrote to his father, President Joseph F. Smith, then second counselor in the First Presidency, about the difficulty members faced getting excused from their jobs to attend Thursday fast meetings. Workers had no paid leave, and "when these came from the pits, they had to go home, bathe, and change their clothes" (see Joseph Fielding Smith, "Prayer and Fasting," Improvement Era, Dec. 1956, 895). He asked if Sunday would be a more appropriate day. The First Presidency and Quorum of the Twelve prayerfully discussed the question and felt guided to change fast meeting to the first Sunday of each month. In announcing the change, President Wilford Woodruff and his counselors said they recognized the need to make the meeting more accessible to all members throughout the world. The change became effective on 6 December 1896. "https://ldsminds.com/history-of-fast-and-testimony-meeting/

Commonwealth Army

In 1894, the "Commonwealth Army" refers to one of the Coxey's Army movements, which were a series of protest marches by unemployed workers in the United States during the economic depression caused by the Panic of 1893. The Pacific Coast contribution to this movement was part of a larger populist effort to draw attention to unemployment and demand federal public works projects to create jobs. These groups were not literal armies but rather organized groups of workers and activists seeking economic reform.

Paris Tabernacle The Paris Tabernacle was dedicated in 1889 by President Willford Woodruff and George Q. Cannon. The building was constructed between 1884 and 1888, and was originally known as the Bear Lake Tabernacle. The building is listed on the National Register of Historic Places.



Picture by Marcia W. Marshall, 2018



Picture by Marcia W. Marshall, 2018



Picture by Marcia W. Marshall, 2018



Picture by Marcia W. Marshall, 2018



Picture by Marcia W. Marshall, 2018





Pictures by Marcia W. Marshall, 2018

Garden City Church Bell



Pictures by Becca Groberg 2024

Berries

Gooseberries



Service berries



Arthur McCann

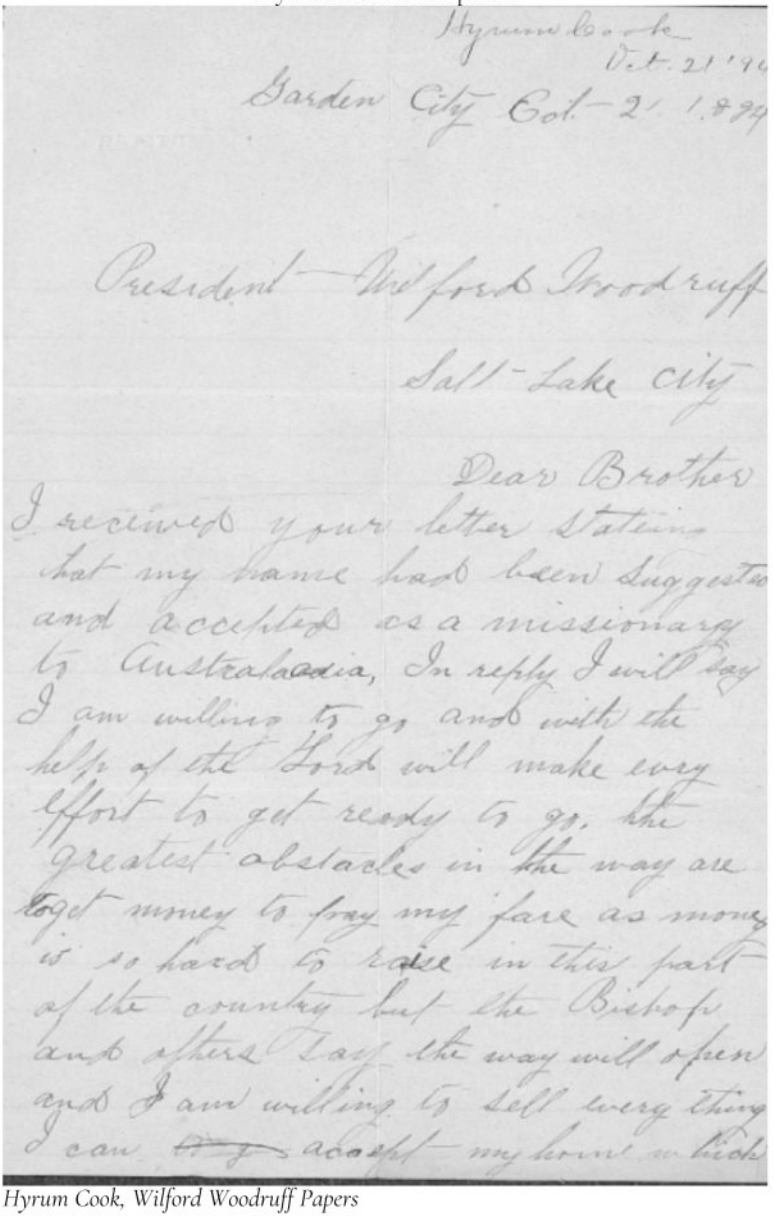
Arthur McCann (son of Amanda's daughter) Mary Roselia Cook and Hyrum Johnston McCann died on 4 Sep. 1894 when a horse fell on him. He was 9 years old. (Picture from his FamilySearch Memories)



Horse-drawn Lucerne Cutting Machine



Hyrum's mission response



Hyrum Cook to
Oct. 21 '96

Garden City Col — 21 1894

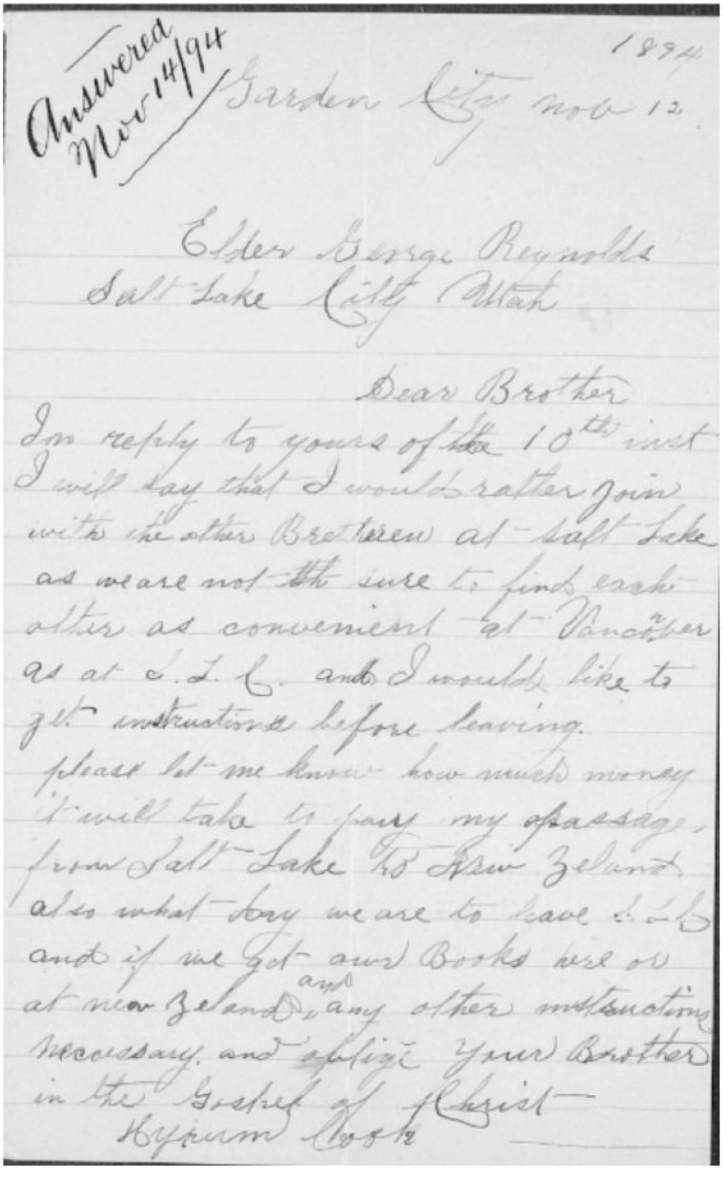
President — Wilford Woodruff

Salt Lake city

Dear Brother

I recieved your letter Stating that my name had been Suggested and accepted as a missionary to Australasia, In reply I will say I am willing to go and with the help of the Lord will make every effort to get ready to go, the greatest obstacles in the way are to get money to pay my fare as money is so hard to raise in this part of the country but the Bishop and others Say the way will open and I am willing to sell every thing I can ~~to pay~~ accept my home in Lick

Hyrum Cook, Wilford Woodruff Papers (https://wilfordwoodruffpapers.org/subjects/hyrum-howland-cook, accessed 1 Nov. 2024).



Answered Nov 14/94

1894

Garden City nov 12.

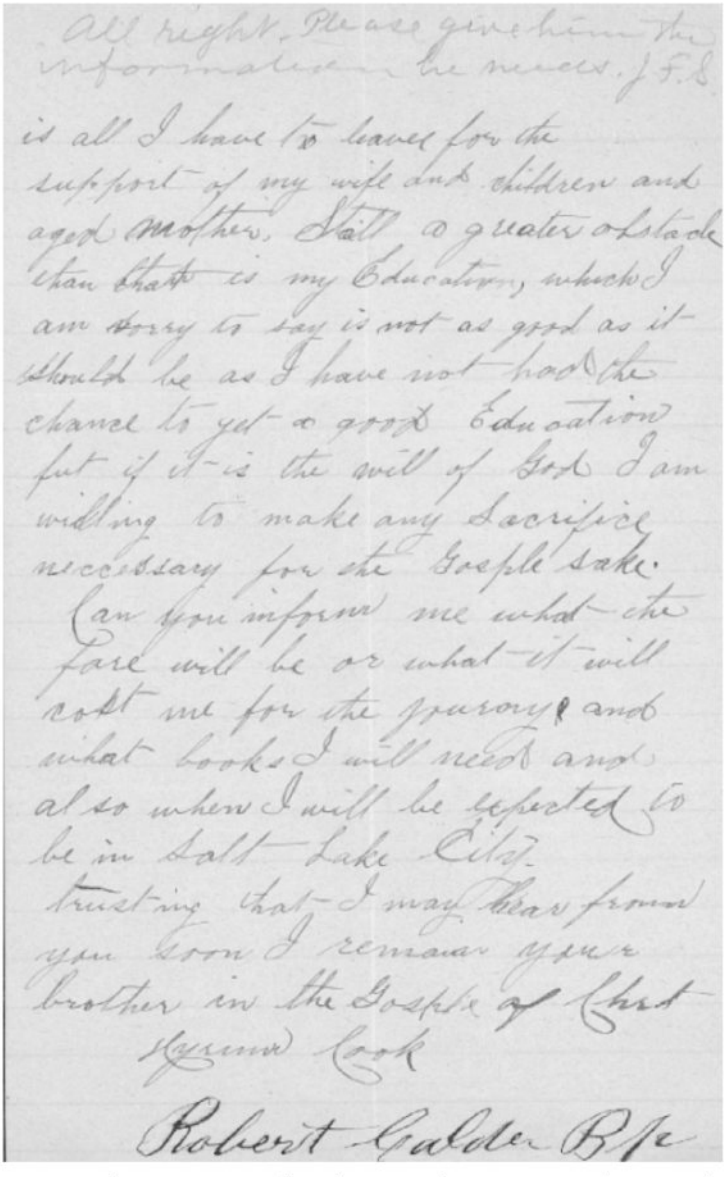
Elder George Reynolds
Salt Lake City Utah

Dear Brother

In reply to yours of the 10th inst I will say that I would rather join with the other Brethren at Salt Lake as we are not the sure to find each other as convenient at Vancouver as at S. L. C. and I would like to get instructions before leaving.

please let me know how much money it will take to pay my passage from Salt Lake to New Zeland also what day we are to leave S. L. and if we get our Books here or at New Zeland, and any other instructions necessary, and oblige Your Brother in the Gospel of Christ

Hyrum Cook



All right. Please give him the information he needs. J.F.S.

is all I have to leave for the support of my wife and children and aged Mother. Still a greater obstacle than that is my Education, which I am sorry to say is not as good as it should be as I have not had the chance to get a good Education but if it is the will of God I am willing to make any sacrifice necessary for the Gospels sake.

Can you inform me what the fare will be or what it will cost me for the journey and what books I will need and also when I will be expected to be in Salt Lake City.

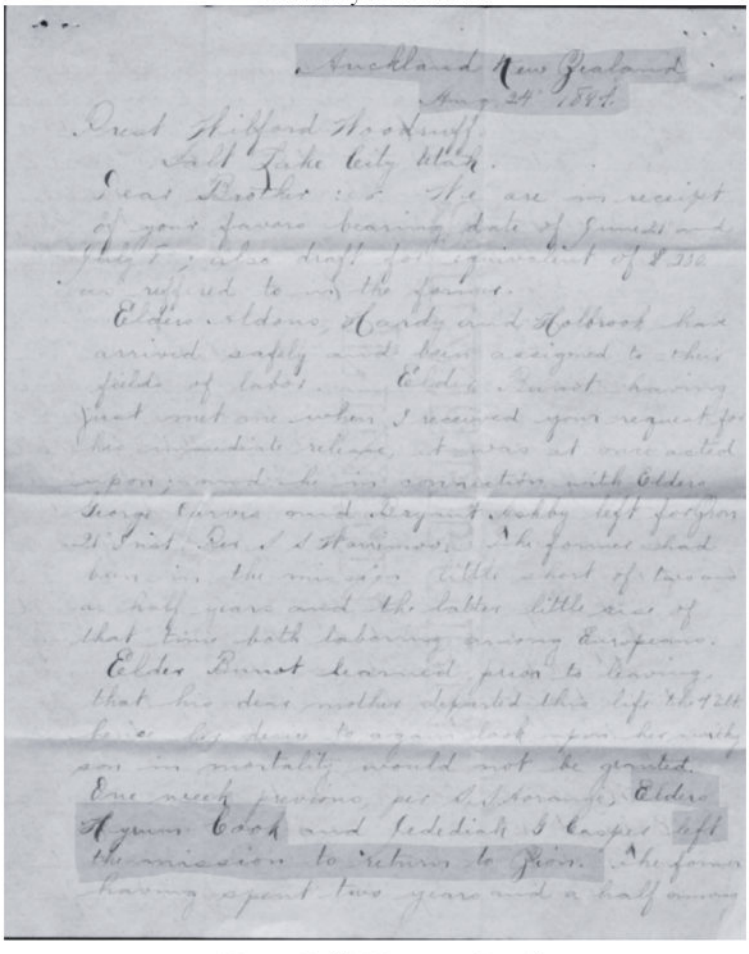
trusting that I may hear from you soon I remain your brother in the Gospel of Christ

Hyrum Cook

Robert Golden Pope

"First Presidency missionary calls and recommendations, 1877-1918 / 1891-1895 / Co-D, 1894 / Hyrum Cook letter, Garden City, Utah, to George Reynolds," CR 1 168; Church History Library (https://catalog.churchofjesuschrist.org, accessed 1 Nov. 2024).

Letter from Ezra Foss Richards.
Details Hyrum's release:



Auckland New Zealand
Aug 24 1854

Great Milford Woodruff
Salt Lake City Utah.

Dear Brother: We are in receipt of your favors bearing date of June 1st and July 1st also draft for remittance of $332 we refused to in the former.

Elders Eldons, Hardy and Holbrook have arrived safely and been assigned to their fields of labor. Elder Grant having just met our notice I received your request for his immediate release, it was at once acted upon; and he in connection with Elders George Curtis and Sergeant Bixby left for the Fiji Isl. Dec 1st Hammond. The former had been in the mission little short of two and a half years and the latter little more of that time both laboring among Europeans.

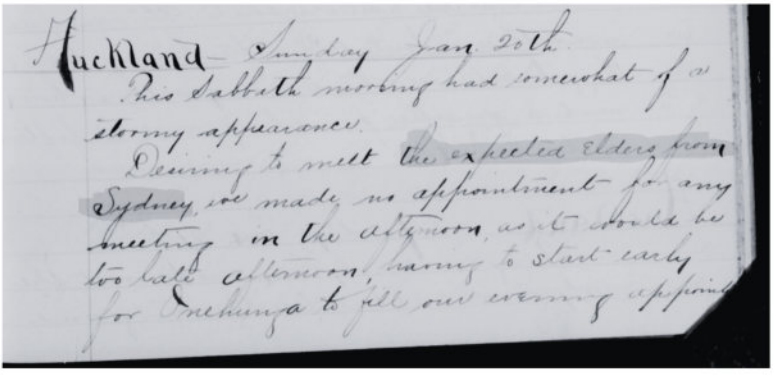
Elder Burnet learned prior to leaving, that his dear mother departed this life the 24th of Dec last, desired to go home to pay her the last respects in mortality would not be granted.

One week previous, per Astoria, Elders Hyrum Cook and Jedediah B Cooper left the mission to return to Zion. The former having spent two years and a half among

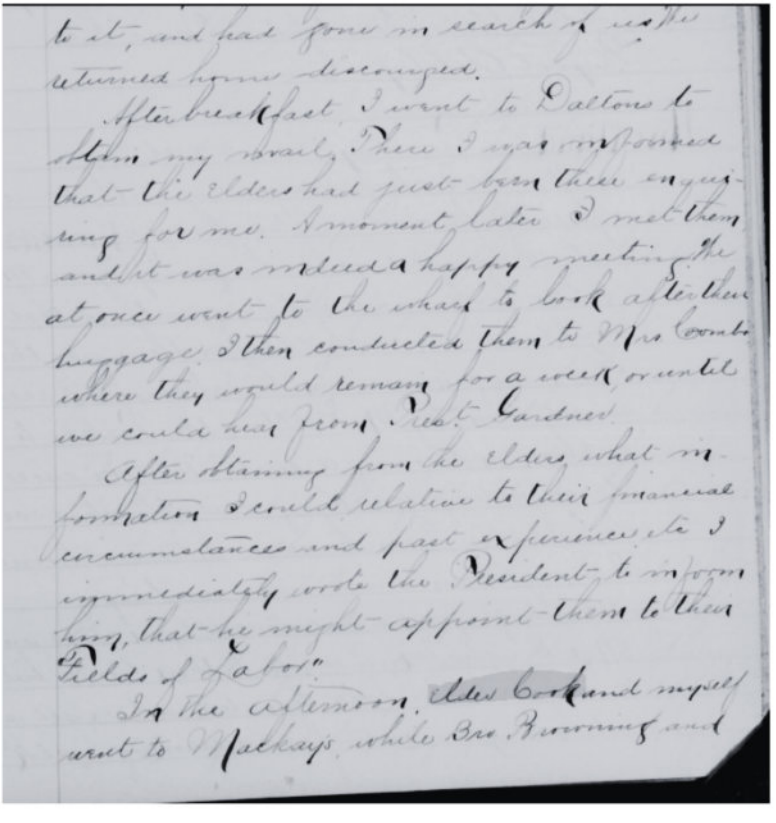
Hyrum Cook's Missionary Travels



John Johnson and T.S. Browning met Hyrum in New Zealand.
Hyrum Cook mentioned in fellow missionary John Johnson's mission journal.



Auckland Sunday Jan 20th
This Sabbath morning had somewhat of a
stormy appearance.
Desiring to meet the expected Elders from
Sydney, we made no appointment for any
meeting in the afternoon, as it would be
too late afternoon, having to start early
for Onehunga to fill our evening appoint-



to it, and had gone in search of us. We
returned home discouraged.
After breakfast I went to Dalton's to
obtain my trunk. There I was informed
that the Elders had just been there enquir-
ing for me. A moment later I met them
and it was indeed a happy meeting. We
at once went to the wharf to look after their
luggage. I then conducted them to Mrs Coombs
where they would remain for a week or until
we could hear from Pres. Gardner.
After obtaining from the Elders what in-
formation I could relative to their financial
circumstances and past experience etc I
immediately wrote the President to inform
him, that he might appoint them to their
Fields of Labor."
In the afternoon, Elder Cook and myself
went to Mackays, while Bro Browning and

388 1895

the three brethren went to take in the sights of the city. The remainder of the day and the evening were spent in talking about home and friends. At a somewhat late hour we bade each other goodnight.

Following are my companions & new elders.

Hyrum Cook Garden City Rich County
J. H. Ellis Bountiful Davis "
Bryant Clubley " " "

Auckland

1895

myself arose about 6 o'clock and went to the wharf. We found three large steamers in port which had arrived during the night, viz. Tasmania Monowai and Tauranga. We were much disappointed at being unable to find any of the brethren. It seems that they had left the boat before we got to it, and had gone in search of us. We returned home disconsolate.

After breakfast I went to Daltons to obtain my mail. There I was informed that the elders had just been there enquiring for me. A moment later I met them and it was needless to say a meeting. We at once went to the wharf to look after their luggage & then conducted them to Mr Coombs where they would remain for a week or until we could hear from Pres. Gardner.

After learning from the elders what information & could relative to their financial circumstances and past experience etc I immediately wrote the President, to inform him, that he might appoint them to their fields of labor.

In the afternoon Elder Cook and myself went to Mackays while Bro. Browning and

the two brethren went to take on the sights of the city. The remainder of the day and the evening were spent in talking about home and friends. At a somewhat late hour we bade each other goodnight.

Following my homeappointments.

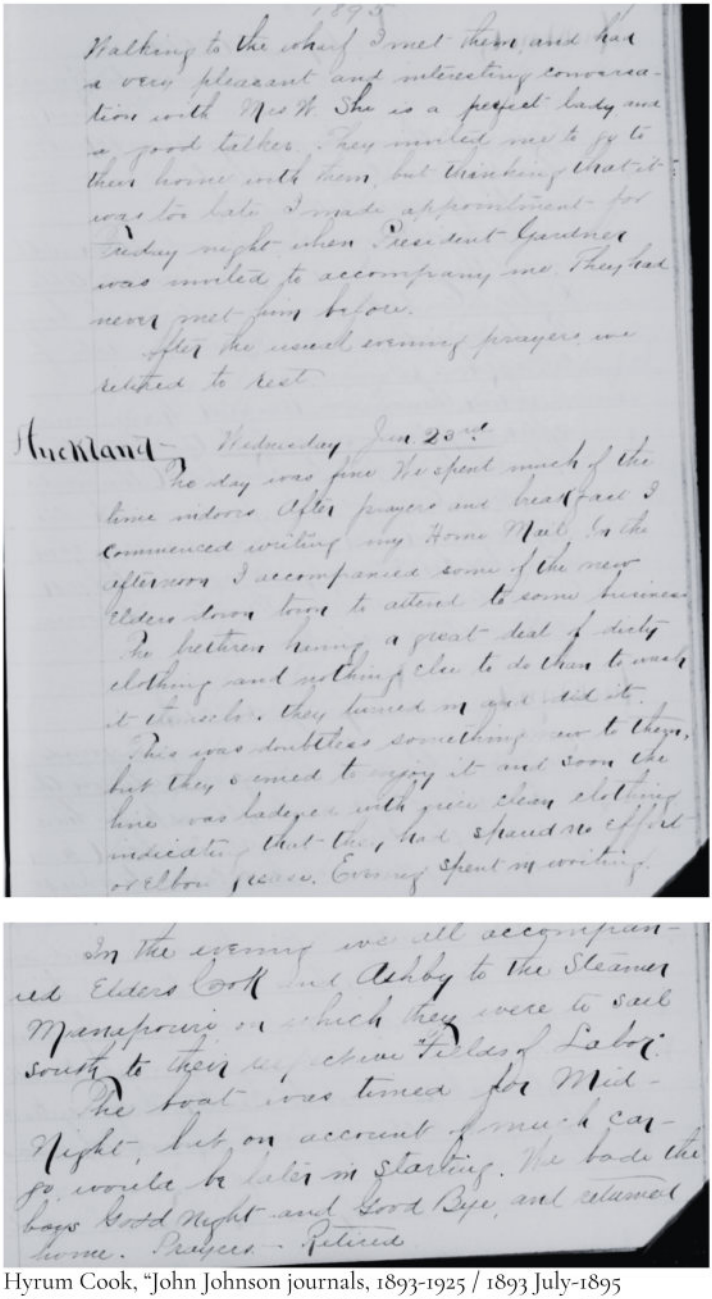
Hyrum Cache Garden Co Nicholas County
J. H. Ellis Bountiful Davis Co
Bryant Abbey " " "

Auckland

Sunday 22nd

It was a close warm day and severely unpleasant, and after prayers and breakfast I engaged in writing my Home Mail. Elder Cook was stopping with us that week some time, whereas then at the Boarding house. In the afternoon I accompanied him to Mr Dalton's the Pastor to assist him in choosing a suit. We soon succeeded in finding something suitable at a cost of £3-15 From thence we returned home and I engaged in some more writing.

Having promised to call on Mr & Mrs Mc Cahabe I went to their home but as it was a little late they did not expect me and had gone out for an evening walk.



Hyrum Cook, "John Johnson journals, 1893-1925 / 1893 July-1895 February," p. 590,. Image 581/597, MS 1333; Church History Library (https://catalog.churchofjesuschrist.org, accessed 1 Nov. 2024).

Hoods Sarsaparilla

This ad from 1886:

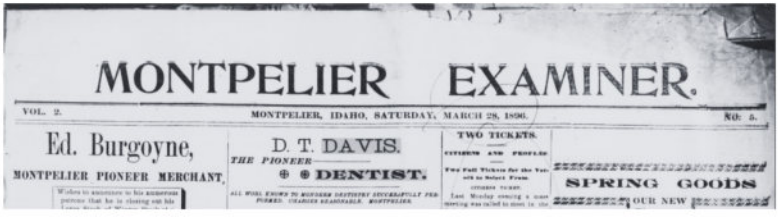


Brigham Young Monument:



Ad for D. T. Davis

Dentist in Montpelier. Ann Eliza went to Dr. Davis dentist in Montpelier, ID.



MONTPELIER EXAMINER.

VOL. 2. MONTPELIER, IDAHO, SATURDAY, MARCH 28, 1896. No. 5.

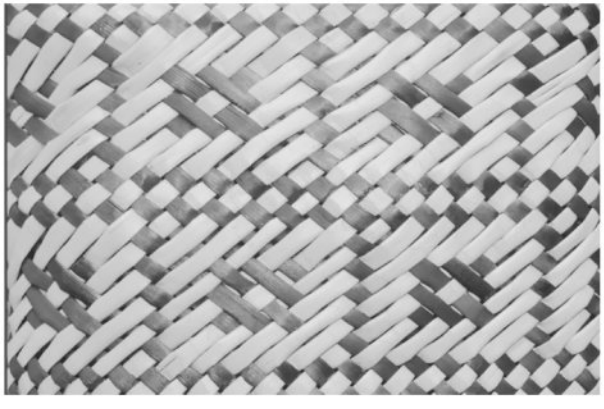
Ed. Burgoyne,
MONTPELIER PIONEER MERCHANT.

D. T. DAVIS.
THE PIONEER
DENTIST.

TWO TICKETS.

SPRING GOODS
OUR NEW

"Flax kits" – a possibility



Warner's Safe Cure:

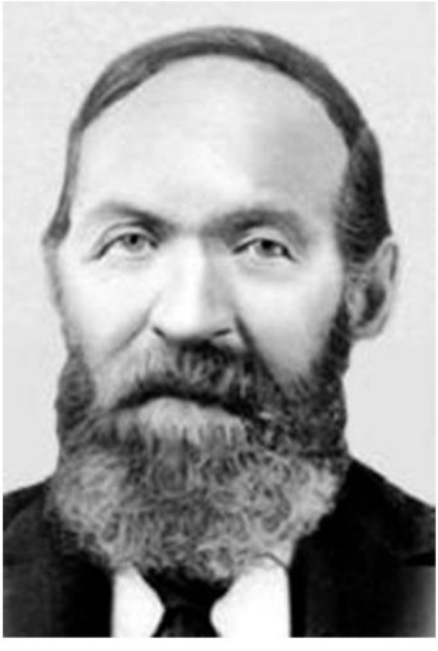


Appendix 3

Family Photo Album



Ann Eliza
Howland Cook



Phineas Wolcott Cook



Amanda Polly Savage Cook



Catherine McCleve



Johanna Christina Pahlsson



Phineas Wolcott Cook and Johanna Polson Family



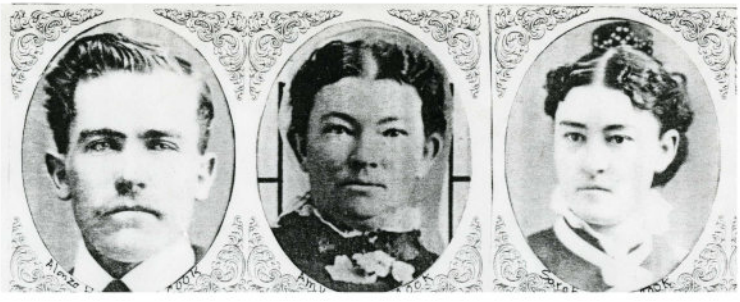
Harriett Cook Teeples



Gravestones of: Augusta Precinda Cook Meservy and her baby son Joseph (left) and daugher Ann Augusta Meservy (right)



Byron and Phoebe Irene Cook Allred



Alonzo Howland Cook and his first 2 wives
Amy Ellen Laker Cook and Sarah Laker Cook



Alonzo Howland Cook Family Photo
Top Row: Alvira, Alonzo Laker, Edith
Middle Row: Lashbrook Lake, Amy Ellen Lake, Alonzo Howland Cook, Annie
Lower Row: Edna, Harriet, Alfonzo Laker



Alonzo Cook's children
(and uncle James Laker on the left)



Henry Howland and Genett Calder Cook Family

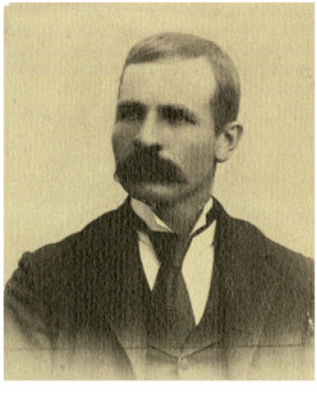




William and Sarah (Sadie) Tryphena Bryson Cook



Hyrum Howland and Annie Catherina Vaterlaus Cook
and child



Hyrum Howland Cook
served in the Australasia Mission
10 Dec. 1894 to Sept. 1897



David and Lydia Cook and children



Amanda Polly's children, Roselia and David Cook



4 Generations:
Amanda Polly Cook, Rosalia Cook McCann, Stella McCann Spencer, Melba Stella Spencer



Joseph Wolcott Cook and Eliza Bryson Cook
at the time of their wedding, 1883

Ann Eliza

Ann Eliza Howland Cook was a settler and pioneer who crossed the United States for her faith as a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. She was the first wife of polygamist Phineas Wolcott Cook and had 16 children. She braved settling many parts of Utah and lived many years in Garden City, Utah with her son. There she became her ward's first Relief Society president and served faithfully until her death. She wrote a daily journal for the last two years of her life, chronicling the experiences, hardships, and joys of her life.